

# Public Health Act 2016

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

Western Australia

# Public Health Act 2016

# Contents

# Part 1 — Preliminary

1.	Short title	2
2.	Commencement	2
3.	Objects and principles	2
4.	Terms used	5
5.	Crown bound	14
	Part 2 — Administration	
	Division 1 — Chief Health Officer	
	Subdivision 1 — Functions of Chief Health Officer	
6.	Functions of Chief Health Officer	15
9.	Chief Health Officer may delegate	15
10.	Power to delegate under Health Legislation	
	Administration Act 1984 section 9 excluded	16
	Subdivision 2 — Designation of Chief Health Officer	
11.	Minister to designate Chief Health Officer	16
12.	Term of office and remuneration of Chief Health	
	Officer	17
13.	Resignation, vacation of office and removal from	
	office	17
14.	Acting Chief Health Officer	18
15.	Authority of Acting Chief Health Officer	19
	Division 2 — Functions of local governments	
16.	Functions of local governments	19
17.	Appointment of environmental health officers	20

As at 03 Nov 2024
[PCO 00-s0-00]

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au page i

18.	Chief Health Officer to approve qualifications and experience required by environmental health officers	20
		20
19.	<b>Division 3</b> — Functions of enforcement agencies Functions of enforcement agencies	21
1). 20.	Conditions on performance of functions by	21
20.	enforcement agencies	21
21.	Enforcement agency may delegate	21
22.	Reports by and about enforcement agencies	22
	Division 4 — Authorised officers	
23.	Terms used	23
24.	Designation of authorised officers	23
25.	Certain authorised officers required to have	
	qualifications and experience	24
26.	Further provisions relating to designations	24
27.	Lists of authorised officers to be maintained	25
28.	When designation as authorised officer ceases	25
29.	Chief Health Officer may issue guidelines about	
20	qualifications and experience of authorised officers	26
30. 21	Certificates of authority	26
31.	Issuing and production of certificate of authority	27
32.	for purposes of other written laws Certificate of authority to be returned	27
52.	-	20
33.	<b>Division 5</b> — Advisory committees Establishment and functions of advisory	
55.	committees	29
		2)
	Part 3 — General public health duty	
34.	General public health duty	30
35.	Consequences of failure to comply with general	
	public health duty	30
	Part 4 — Serious public health risks	
	and material public health risks	
36.	Term used: engage in conduct	32
30. 37.	Offences relating to serious public health risks	32
38.	Offences relating to material public health risks	34
39.	Defence of due diligence	36
40.	Alternative verdicts for certain offences	37

page ii

Official Version As at 0 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

41.	Determination by court of appropriate punishment	38
	Part 5 — Public health plans	
42.	Term used: public health plan	39
43.	State public health plans	39
44.	Publication of current State public health plan	40
45.	Local public health plans	40
46.	Publication of current local public health plans	42
47.	Provision of local public health plans to Chief	
	Health Officer	42
	Part 8 — Registration and licensing	
	Division 1 — Preliminary	
64.	Terms used	44
65.	Regulations may declare licensable and registrable	
	activities	44
66.	Application of Part to Crown	44
	Division 2 — Registration of registrable	
	activities	
67.	Carrying on unregistered registrable activity	45
68.	Registration of registrable activity	45
69.	Registration remains in force until cancelled	46
70.	Annual or other fee in relation to registration	47
71.	Variation of conditions, suspension or cancellation	
	of registration	47
72.	Further provisions relating to suspension of	
	registration	49
73.	Notification of certain matters relating to	
	registrable activity or premises	50
74.	Transfer of certificate of registration	51
75.	Review of decisions relating to registration	51
76.	Register of activities and premises to be	
	maintained	52
	Division 3 — Licensing of individuals carrying	
	on licensable activities	
77.	Unlicensed persons carrying on licensable	
	activities	52
78.	Activity licences	53
79.	Period an activity licence remains in force	54

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

page iii

80.	Renewal of activity licence	54
81.	Annual or other fee in relation to activity licence	55
82.	Variation of conditions, suspension or cancellation	
	of activity licence	55
83.	Further provisions relating to suspension of	<i>с</i> <b>л</b>
04	activity licence	57
84.	Notification of certain changes to licensable activities	58
85.	Review of decisions relating to activity licences	58
86.	Register of licence holders to be maintained	59
	Part 9 — Notifiable infectious	
	diseases and related conditions	
	Division 1 — Principles and declarations	
87.	Principles applying in relation to this Part	60
88.	Principles listed	60
89.	Further provisions relating to application of	
	principles	61
90.	Declaration of notifiable infectious diseases	62
91.	Declaration of notifiable infectious disease-related	
00	conditions	63
92.	Orders by Minister	64
	Division 2 — Notification	
93.	Term used: responsible pathologist	64
94.	Notification of notifiable infectious diseases and	<b>C</b> 1
05	notifiable infectious disease-related conditions	64
95. 96.	Offence of failing to notify Chief Health Officer	66
90.	No liability for notifying Chief Health Officer	66
~ -	Division 3 — Duty to inform	
97.	Practitioners to provide patients with information	67
98.	Offence of failing to provide patient with	<b>C</b> 0
	information	68
	Division 4 — Test orders	
99.	Terms used	68
100.	Chief Health Officer may make test orders	71
101.	Process for making test order	73
102.	Explanation of test order	74
103.	Effect of test orders	75
104.	Offences of failing to comply with test order	76
. iv	Official Varcian As at 02	Nev 202

page iv

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

105.	No payment may be required in relation to testing	
	under test order	77
106.	Enforcement of test orders	77
107.	Warrant to enforce test order	79
108.	Further provisions relating to warrant	80
109.	Review by State Administrative Tribunal	81
110.	Obtaining or taking samples under test orders	81
111.	Test results to be reported	81
112.	Person tested not to be identified	83
113.	No liability for reporting test results	83
114.	Division not limited by Mandatory Testing	
	(Infectious Diseases) Act 2014	84
	Division 5 — Public health orders	
115.	Terms used	84
116.	Chief Health Officer may make public health	
	orders	86
117.	Effect of public health orders	88
118.	Personal service of orders required	89
119.	Explanation of public health order	90
120.	Provisions applying if person detained under	
	public health order	91
121.	Minister to be informed of detention or release	
	from detention under public health order	91
122.	Offence to fail to comply with public health order	92
123.	Responsible persons to facilitate compliance with	
	public health order	92
124.	Enforcement of public health orders	92
125.	Warrant to apprehend person to whom public	
	health order applies	94
126.	Further provisions relating to warrant	95
127.	Review by State Administrative Tribunal	96
128.	Restriction on making of further public health	
	order	97
129.	Recognition of interstate public health orders	97
130.	Further provisions applying to interstate public	
	health orders operating in this State	98
	Division 6 — Reporting requirements	
131.	Annual report to include information about test	
	orders and public health orders	99

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

page v

	Division 7 — Identifying and informing contact	
	persons	
132.	Terms used	100
133.	Requiring information where person believed to	
	have notifiable infectious disease	101
134.	Requiring information where person believed to	
	have been exposed to notifiable infectious disease	102
135.	Requiring other persons to give required	
	information	103
136.	Authorised officer to produce evidence of authority	104
137.	Offence to fail to comply with requirement to	
	provide information	104
138.	Protection from liability	105
139.	Informing contact persons	105
140.	Chief Health Officer may issue guidelines	107
141.	Protection from liability	107
	Division 8 — Immunisation status of children	
	Subdivision 1 — Preliminary	
141A.	Terms used	109
	Subdivision 2 — Immunisation requirements for	
	enrolment	
141B.	Responsible person to give immunisation status to	
	person in charge	110
141C.	Immunisation certificates issued or declared by	
	Chief Health Officer	111
141D.	Immunisation or exemption a condition of	
	enrolment	112
	Subdivision 3 — Regulations relating to	
	immunisation status of children	
142.	Regulations relating to immunisation status of	
	children and control of disease	113
	Subdivision 4 — Reporting requirements	
142A.	Annual report to include information about	
	enrolments	115
	Division 9 — Advisory Panels	
143.	Term used: Advisory Panel	116
144.	Advisory Panels	116
145.	Performance of functions and procedures	117
146.	Protocols	117
i	Official Varian As at 02	Nov 202

page vi

Official Version As Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

Conte	nts

147.	Access to information	117
	Part 11 — Serious public health	
	incident powers	
	Division 1 — Authorisation to exercise serious	
150	public health incident powers	
152.	Authorisation to exercise serious public health	119
153.	incident powers Authorisation to state certain matters	119
155. 154.	Authorisation may be given orally or in writing	120
104.	<b>Division 2</b> — Serious public health incident	120
	powers	
155.	Terms used	120
156.	Operation of this Division	121
157.	Serious public health incident powers	121
158.	Enforcement of requirement to undergo medical	
	observation, medical examination	123
159.	Provisions relating to requirement to remain at	
	premises or remain quarantined	125
160.	Review of requirement to remain at premises or	107
1.61	remain quarantined	127
161.	Authorised officer may be given assistance, and	120
162.	may use force Failure to comply with requirements and directions	128 129
162. 163.	Review by State Administrative Tribunal	129
105.	•	150
	Part 12 — Public health emergencies	
	<b>Division 1</b> — <b>Relationship to</b> <i>Emergency</i>	
	Management Act 2005	
164.	Relationship to Emergency Management Act 2005	131
	Division 2 — Public health emergency	
	management plans	
165.	Public health emergency management plans	131
166.	Directions to, and duties of, public authorities	132
	Division 3 — Public health state of emergency	
	declarations	
167.	Minister may make public health state of	100
	emergency declaration	133

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

page vii

168.	Duration of public health state of emergency	104
169.	declaration	134
109.	Amendment of public health state of emergency declaration	134
170.	Extension of public health state of emergency	134
170.	declaration	135
171.	Revocation of public health state of emergency	155
1,11	declaration	136
172.	Notice of declaration	136
173.	Limitation of stay of operation of public health	
	state of emergency declaration	136
	<b>Division 4</b> — Authorisation to exercise	
	emergency powers	
174.	Authorisation to exercise emergency powers	
	during public health state of emergency	137
175.	Authorisation to state certain matters	138
176.	Authorisation may be given orally or in writing	138
	Division 5 — Emergency powers	
177.	Terms used	139
178.	Operation of this Division	140
179.	Powers to obtain identifying particulars	140
180.	Powers relating to movement and evacuation	140
181.	Powers to use vehicles	141
182.	Powers to control or use premises or property	141
183.	Powers in relation to drugs and vaccines	142
184.	Powers in relation to quarantine and medical or	
107	other procedures	143
185.	Enforcement of requirement to undergo medical	
106	observation or medical or other procedure	144
186.	Further provisions relating to requirement to	146
187.	remain in area or remain quarantined	140
187.	Review of requirement to remain in area or remain quarantined	148
188.	Information sharing	140
188. 189.	Regulations about information sharing for	149
10).	purposes of section 188	151
190.	Other emergency powers	151
190.	Further provisions relating to power to detain	1.71
1/11	under section 185(1) or 190(1)(o)	153

page viii

Official Version As at Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

192.	Review of detention	154
193.	Minister to be informed of detention or release	
	from detention	155
194.	Review by State Administrative Tribunal	155
	Division 6 — Other powers exercisable during	
	public health state of emergency	
195.	Powers of police relating to closure of places,	
	movement and evacuation	156
196.	Power of Chief Health Officer to direct public	
	authorities during public health state of emergency	156
197.	Chief Health Officer may authorise persons to	
	administer, manufacture, supply or prescribe	
	poisons	157
198.	Further provisions relating to authority to	
	administer, manufacture, supply or prescribe	
	poisons	158
	Division 7 — General provisions	
199.	General provisions regarding powers	160
200.	General provisions regarding directions	160
201.	Direction under Emergency Management Act 2005	
	prevails over inconsistent direction under this Part	161
202.	Failure to comply with directions	161
	Part 12A — Infectious disease	
	extreme circumstance	
	declarations	
202A.	Minister may make IDEC declaration	163
202B.	Duration of IDEC declaration	164
202C.	Extension of IDEC declaration	164
202D.	Revocation of IDEC declaration	165
202E.	Notice of declaration	165
202F.	Limitation of stay of operation of IDEC	
	declaration	166

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

page ix

Part 12B — Recovery of certain costs	
relating to exercise of powers	
Division 1 — Fees payable by hotel-quarantined	
persons	
Terms used	167
Fee payable by hotel-quarantined person in relation	
to cost of quarantine	168
Period for payment of fee	169
Fee may be waived	169
Recovery of fees	169
Regulations	169
Division 2 — Recovery of certain costs and	
expenses	
Recovery of costs and expenses of requiring	
	170
•	
Division 1 — Preliminary	
	171
Performance of abortion	173
Division 2 — Performance of abortion by	
registered health practitioners	
Performance of abortion by medical practitioner at	
not more than 23 weeks	174
Performance of medical abortion by certain other	
registered health practitioners at not more than	
23 weeks	174
Performance of abortion by medical practitioner at	
more than 23 weeks	175
registered health practitioners on direction of	
medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner	176
Assistance by certain registered health	
practitioners or students in performance of abortion	
by medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner	177
Registered health practitioner with conscientious	
objection to abortion	178
	relating to exercise of powers Division 1 — Fees payable by hotel-quarantined persons Terms used Fee payable by hotel-quarantined person in relation to cost of quarantine Period for payment of fee Fee may be waived Recovery of fees Regulations Division 2 — Recovery of certain costs and expenses Recovery of costs and expenses of requiring premises to be cleaned Part 12C — Abortion Division 1 — Preliminary Terms used Performance of abortion Division 2 — Performance of abortion by registered health practitioners Performance of abortion by medical practitioner at not more than 23 weeks Performance of abortion by certain other registered health practitioners at not more than 23 weeks Performance of abortion by medical practitioner at more than 23 weeks Performance of medical abortion by certain registered health practitioners of divertion predical practitioner or prescribing practitioner Assistance by certain registered health practitioners or students in performance of abortion by medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner Assistance by certain registered health practitioners or students in performance of abortion by medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner Assistance by certain registered health

page x

Official Version As at Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

202MI.	Obligations of medical practitioners and prescribing practitioners who refuse to participate	
	in abortion	179
202MJ.	Student with conscientious objection to abortion	181
	Compliance with Division relevant to professional	
	conduct or performance	182
202ML.	The Criminal Code s. 177 does not apply	182
202MM.	Consent to performance of abortion on children	
	who are not mature minors	182
	<b>Division 3</b> — <b>Performance of abortion by</b>	
	unqualified persons	
202MN.	Unqualified person must not perform abortion	184
	Division 4 — Protection from criminal liability	
202MO.	Person does not commit offence of abortion on	
	themselves	185
	Division 5 — Information about abortion	
202MP.	Chief Health Officer may direct certain persons to	
	give information about abortion	186
202MQ.	Purposes for which Chief Health Officer may	
	record, use or disclose information given under	100
202140	s. 202MP	188 188
202MR.	Protection from liability	188
	Division 6 — Safe access to premises at which abortions are provided	
202N.	Purpose	189
2020.	Terms used	190
202P.	Offence to engage in prohibited behaviour within	
	safe access zone	191
202Q.	Offence to publish or distribute recording	192
	Part 13 — Compensation and	
	insurance	
	Division 1 — Compensation	
203.	Entitlement to compensation	193
204.	Applying for compensation	193
205.	Lapsing of application	194
206.	Notice of decision	195
207.	Review of decision as to payment of compensation	195

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

page xi

208.	False compensation claim	195
	Division 2 — Insurance	
209.	Extension of policy of insurance	196
	Part 14 — Improvement notices and	
	enforcement orders	
	Division 1 — Preliminary	
210.	Terms used	197
211.	Proceedings for offences: how affected	197
	Division 2 — Improvement notices	
212.	Issue of improvement notice	197
213.	Contents of improvement notice	199
214.	Extension of period of compliance with	
	improvement notice	201
215.	Compliance with improvement notice	201
	Division 3 — Enforcement orders	
216.	Issue of enforcement orders	201
217.	Contents of enforcement order	202
218.	Extension of period of compliance with	
	enforcement order	203
219.	Enforcement agency may implement enforcement	
	order	204
220.	Application of Criminal and Found Property	
	Disposal Act 2006	205
221.	Recovery of costs incurred by or on behalf of	
	enforcement agency	205
222.	Criminal liability not affected	205
223.	Certificate of clearance to be given in certain	
	circumstances	206
224.	Request for assessment	206
225.	Contravention of enforcement order	207
	Division 4 — Review by State Administrative Tribunal	
226.	Review of decisions relating to improvement	
	notices and enforcement orders	207
	Part 15 — Inquiries	
227.	Terms used	208

page xii

Official Version

228. 229.	Chief Health Officer may conduct inquiry Preliminary matters	208 208
230.	Procedure	209
231.	Hearings	209
232.	Inquirer's powers in relation to inquiry	210
233.	Failure to comply with requirements of notice	210
234.	Incriminating answers or documents	211
235.	Disruption of inquiry	211
236.	False information	211
237.	Protection for certain purposes	212
238.	Reports	212

# Part 16 — Powers of entry, inspection and seizure

# Division 1 — Entry, inspection and seizure

239.	Term used: reasonably suspects	213
240.	Powers of authorised officers	213
241.	Stopping of vehicles	216
242.	Incriminating information or answers	216
243.	Liability for complying with requirement to	
	provide information, answer question or produce	
	document or thing	217
244.	Power of seizure	217
245.	Application of Criminal Investigation Act 2006	218
246.	Application for warrant to enter premises	219
247.	How application made	219
248.	Further provisions relating to application for	
	warrant	220
249.	Issue of warrant	221
250.	Duration of warrant	221
251.	Execution of warrant	221
252.	Use of force	222
253.	Failure to comply with requirements of authorised	
	officers	223
254.	False or misleading information	223
255.	Obstructing, impersonating or threatening	
	authorised officers	224

As at 03 Nov 2024	
[PCO 00-s0-00]	

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au page xiii

	Division 2 — Items seized by authorised officers	
256.	Application of Criminal and Found Property	
	Disposal Act 2006	224
257.	Seized items	225
258.	Notification of seizure	225
259.	Immediate destruction or disposal of things seized	226
260.	Return of seized item	226
261.	Forfeiture of item	226
262.	Cost of destruction or disposal of forfeited item	227
263.	Return of forfeited item	227
264.	Compensation	228
265.	Review of decisions relating to compensation	229
	Part 17 — Crown exemptions	
	Division 1 — Preliminary	
266.	Terms used	230
	Division 2 — Ministerial exemptions for Crown	
	and Crown authorities	
267.	Minister may exempt Crown or Crown authority	
	from certain provisions	231
268.	Duration of exemption	232
269.	Content of exemption	232
270.	Effect of exemption	233
271.	Minister to consult before amending or revoking	
	exemption	233
272.	Application of Interpretation Act 1984 to	
	exemptions	234
	Division 3 — Compliance plans	
273.	Exemption may require compliance plan	234
274.	Development and approval of compliance plan	234
275.	Annual review of compliance plan	235
276.	Amendment or replacement of compliance plan	235
	Division 4 — Publication and reporting	
	obligations	
277.	Exemption-holder to make exemption and	
	compliance plan publicly available	235
278.	Annual report to include information about	
	exemption and compliance plan	236

page xiv

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# Part 18 — Liability, evidentiary and procedural provisions

	Division 1 — Civil liability	
279.	Contraventions not breach of statutory duty	237
	Division 2 — Criminal liability	
280.	Commencing proceedings	237
281.	Offences by employees — liability of employer	238
282.	Liability of officers for offence by body corporate	238
284.	Liability of employees and agents	238
285.	Disclosure by witnesses	238
286.	Documentary evidence of certain matters	239
287.	Court may order costs and expenses	240
288.	Court may order forfeiture	240
289.	Court's powers in relation to registration and	
	licences	241
290.	Further provisions relating to orders under	
	section 289	242
	Division 3 — Enforcement action against	
	Crown	
291.	Term used: responsible agency	242
292.	Improvement notices may be given to Crown	242
293.	Enforcement orders cannot be given to Crown	243
	Part 19 — Miscellaneous	
	Division 1 — Provisions relating to local	
	governments	
294.	Fees and charges may be fixed and recovered by	
	enforcement agencies that are local governments	244
	Division 2 — General	
297.	Protection from liability for wrongdoing	244
	Division 3 — Provisions relating to information	
297A.	Offence of giving false or misleading information	245
297A. 298.	Disclosure and use of information provided under	243
270.	Part 9 or 10	245
299.	Information sharing	245
300.	Guidelines relating to information sharing	240 249
300. 301.	Regulations relating to information sharing	249 249
301. 302.	Confidential information officially obtained	249 250
502.	Confidential mormation officially obtained	250

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au page xv

	Division 4 — Guidelines	
303.	Guidelines	250
	Division 5 — Regulations	
304.	Regulations — general power	251
305.	Regulations may adopt codes or legislation	254
	Division 6 — Review of Act	
306.	Review of Act	255
306A.	Review of amendments made by Public Health	
	Amendment (Immunisation Requirements for	
	Enrolment) Act 2019	256
306B.	Review of amendments made by Public Health	
	Amendment (Safe Access Zones) Act 2021	256
306C.	Review of amendments made by Abortion	
	Legislation Reform Act 2023	257
	Part 20 — Transitional and savings	
	provisions	
307.	Terms used	258
308.	Application of Interpretation Act 1984	258
309.	References to Health Act 1911 and Health	
	(Miscellaneous Provisions) Act 1911	258
310.	Reference to Chief Health Officer to be	
	temporarily read as Executive Director, Public	
	Health for purposes of Part 17	258
311.	Executive Director, Public Health to hold office as	
	Chief Health Officer	259
312.	Environmental health officers to be authorised	250
201	officers for certain purposes	259
321.	Transitional provisions for <i>Blood and Tissue</i>	261
322.	(Transmissible Diseases) Regulations 1985	261
322.	Transitional regulations	201
	Part 21 — Transitional provisions for	
	Abortion Legislation Reform	
	Act 2023	
323.	Term used: commencement day	263

page xvi

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

324.	Decisions made under <i>Health</i> ( <i>Miscellaneous Provisions</i> ) Act 1911 s. 334(7)(a) before	
225	commencement day	263
325.	Applications made under <i>Health (Miscellaneous</i>	
	Provisions) Act 1911 s. 334(9) before	
	commencement day	264
	Notes	
	Compilation table	265
	Uncommenced provisions table	266

# **Defined terms**

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

page xvii

Western Australia

# **Public Health Act 2016**

An Act to protect, promote and improve the health and wellbeing of the public of Western Australia and to reduce the incidence of preventable illness, and for related purposes.

The Parliament of Western Australia enacts as follows:

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au page 1

<u>s. 1</u>

# Part 1 — Preliminary

# 1. Short title

This is the Public Health Act 2016.

# 2. Commencement

- (a) Part 1 (other than sections 3 to 5) on the day on which this Act receives the Royal Assent;
- (b) the following provisions on the day after that day
  - (i) sections 3 to 5;
  - (ii) Part 17;
  - (iii) Part 19 (other than Divisions 1, 3 and 4);
  - (iv) Part 20, but only sections 310 and 322;
- (c) the rest of the Act on a day fixed by proclamation, and different days may be fixed for different provisions.

# **3. Objects and principles**

- (1) The objects of this Act are
  - (a) to promote and improve public health and wellbeing and to prevent disease, injury, disability and premature death; and
  - (b) to protect individuals and communities from diseases and other public health risks and to provide, to the extent reasonably practicable, a healthy environment for all Western Australians; and
  - (c) to promote the provision of information to individuals and communities about public health risks; and
  - (d) to encourage individuals and communities to plan for, create and maintain a healthy environment; and

page 2

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (e) to provide for the prevention or early detection of diseases and other public health risks, and certain other conditions of health; and
- (f) to support programmes and campaigns intended to improve public health; and
- (g) to facilitate the provision of information to decision-making authorities about public health risks and benefits to public health that may result from certain proposals; and
- (h) to provide for the collection, disclosure and use of information about the incidence and prevalence of diseases and other public health risks in the State, and certain other conditions of health, for research or public health purposes; and
- (i) to reduce the inequalities in public health of disadvantaged communities; and
- (j) to provide for functions relating to public health to be performed by the State and local governments.
- (2) In the pursuit of the objects of this Act, regard must be had to the principles set out in the Table.

# Table

# 1. Sustainability principle

- (1) Sound public health practices and procedures should be adopted as a basis for sustainability for the benefit of all people and the community today, while consideration is given to the public health, social, economic and environmental needs of future generations.
- (2) Public health, social, economic and environmental factors should be considered in decision-making, with the objective of improving community wellbeing and the benefit to future generations.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au page 3

(3) Public health practices and procedures should be cost effective and in proportion to the significance of the public health risks and consequences being addressed.

# 2. Precautionary principle

- (1) If there is a public health risk, lack of scientific certainty should not be used as a reason for postponing measures to prevent, control or abate that risk.
- (2) In the application of the precautionary principle, decision-making should be guided by
  - (a) a careful evaluation to avoid, where practicable, harm to public health; and
  - (b) an assessment of the risk-weighted consequences of the options.

# 3. Principle of proportionality

- (1) Decisions made and actions taken in the administration of this Act to prevent, control or abate a public health risk should be proportionate to the public health risk sought to be prevented, controlled or abated.
- (2) In the application of the principle of proportionality, decision-making and action should be guided by the aim that, where measures that adversely impact on an individual's or business's activities or a community's functioning are necessary, measures that have the least adverse impact are taken before measures with a greater adverse impact.

# 4. Principle of intergenerational equity

The present generation should ensure that public health is maintained or enhanced for the benefit of future generations.

page 4 Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

#### s. 3

# 5. Principle relating to local government

The functions of local governments in relation to public health should be acknowledged and respected.

(3) Persons involved in the administration of this Act must perform their functions with due regard to the objects and principles of this Act.

## 4. Terms used

(1) In this Act, unless the contrary intention appears —

activity licence has the meaning given in section 64;

*appropriate enforcement agency*, in relation to the provision in which the term is used, means the enforcement agency prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of that provision;

*approved form* means a form approved by the Chief Health Officer;

authorised officer has the meaning given in subsection (2);

**CEO** has the meaning given in the *Health Legislation* Administration Act 1984 section 3;

certificate of registration has the meaning given in section 64;

*Chief Health Officer* means the person designated as the Chief Health Officer under section 11;

child care service —

- (a) means
  - (i) an education and care service as defined in the *Education and Care Services National Law (Western Australia)* section 5(1); or
  - (ii) a child care service as defined in the *Child Care* Services Act 2007 section 4;

but

(b) does not include a child care service prescribed for the purposes of this definition;

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 5
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

*Commissioner of Police* means the person holding or acting in the office of Commissioner of Police under the *Police Act 1892*;

*community kindergarten* means a kindergarten registered under the *School Education Act 1999* Part 5;

*compulsory education period* has the meaning given in the *School Education Act 1999* section 6;

*Department* means the department of the Public Service principally assisting in the administration of this Act;

# departmental officer —

- (a) means a public service officer employed in the Department; and
- (b) includes a public service officer appointed for the purposes of, or to assist in the administration of, an Act to which the *Health Legislation Administration Act 1984* applies under section 4 of that Act;

*emergency area* means the area or areas to which a public health state of emergency declaration applies;

*emergency management* means the management of the adverse effects of a public health emergency, including —

- (a) prevention the mitigation or prevention of the probability of the occurrence of a public health emergency, and of the potential adverse effects of a public health emergency; and
- (b) preparedness the preparation for the response to a public health emergency; and
- (c) response the combating of the effects of a public health emergency, provision of emergency assistance for casualties, reduction of further damage and help to speed recovery; and
- (d) recovery the support of communities affected by a public health emergency in the reconstruction and restoration of physical infrastructure, the environment and community, psychosocial and economic wellbeing;

page 6	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

s. 4

#### s. 4

# emergency officer means —

- (a) the Chief Health Officer; or
- (b) an authorised officer or other person who is authorised by the Chief Health Officer under section 174(2);

*emergency power* means a power provided for in Part 12 Division 5;

*employed in the Department* includes seconded to perform functions or services for, or duties in the service of, the Department;

enforcement agency means —

- (a) the Chief Health Officer; or
- (b) a local government; or
- (c) a person or body, or a person or body within a class of persons or bodies, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this definition;

*enforcement order* means an enforcement order issued under Part 14 Division 3;

*environmental health officer* means an environmental health officer appointed under section 17;

*general public health duty* means the requirement imposed by section 34(1);

*harm* includes physical or psychological harm to individuals, whether of long-term or immediate impact or effect;

*health profession* has the meaning given in the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)* section 5;

*IDEC declaration* has the meaning given in section 202A(1);

*improvement notice* means an improvement notice issued under Part 14 Division 2;

judicial officer means a JP or a magistrate;

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au page 7

# material public health risk —

- (a) means a public health risk involving potential harm to public health that is neither trivial nor negligible; and
- (b) includes a public health risk declared by the regulations to be a material public health risk; but
- (c) does not include a public health risk declared by the regulations not to be a material public health risk;

# *medical examination* includes —

- (a) the taking of a sample of blood, urine, tissue or hair, or another biological specimen; and
- (b) the performance of any diagnostic examination or diagnostic procedure;

*medical practitioner* means a person registered under the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)* in the medical profession (other than as a student);

*midwife* means a person registered under the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)* in the midwifery profession (other than as a student);

*needle and syringe programme* means a programme to do one or more of the following principally for the purpose of preventing the spread of infectious diseases that are carried in the blood —

- (a) to supply people with any of the following
  - (i) sterile hypodermic syringes;
  - (ii) sterile hypodermic needles;
  - (iii) things that may be used in connection with the administration, by injection, of prohibited drugs (as defined in the *Misuse of Drugs Act 1981* section 3(1)), for example, swabs and spoons;
- (b) to facilitate the safe disposal, after use, of any of the things mentioned in paragraph (a);
- (c) to advise, counsel or disseminate information to people;

#### s. 4

*notifiable infectious disease* means an infectious disease declared under section 90 to be a notifiable infectious disease;

*notifiable infectious disease-related condition* means a medical condition declared under section 91 to be a notifiable infectious disease-related condition;

*nurse* means a person registered under the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)* in the nursing profession (other than as a student);

*nurse practitioner* means a person registered under the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)* in the nursing profession (other than as a student) whose registration under that Law is endorsed as nurse practitioner;

personal details, in relation to a person, means ----

- (a) the person's full name; and
- (b) the person's date of birth; and
- (c) the address where the person is residing; and
- (d) the address where the person usually resides, if that is different from the address referred to in paragraph (c);

premises includes -

- (a) land (whether vacant or not); and
- (b) land covered by water, whether permanently or temporarily or from time to time; and
- (c) the whole or any part of a building or other structure, of whatever type and whether of a permanent or temporary nature; and
- (d) a vehicle;

*prescribed condition of health* has the meaning given in section 148;

#### public authority means —

(a) an agency as defined in the *Public Sector Management Act 1994* section 3(1); or

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 9
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (b) a body, corporate or unincorporate, that is established or continued for a public purpose by the State, regardless of the way it is established; or
- (c) a local government; or
- (d) a regional local government, but only in Part 12 and section 299; or
- (da) a regional subsidiary; or
  - (e) the Police Force of Western Australia; or
  - (f) a person or body, or a person or body within a class of persons or bodies, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this paragraph;

*public health* means the health of individuals in the context of —

- (a) the wider health and wellbeing of the community; and
- (b) the combination of safeguards, policies and programmes designed to protect, maintain, promote and improve the health of individuals and their communities and to prevent and reduce the incidence of illness and disability;

*public health emergency* means an event or circumstance, or a series of events or circumstances, that is causing or contributing to, has caused or contributed to or may cause or contribute to serious adverse effects on public health;

*public health emergency management plan* means a public health emergency management plan prepared under section 165;

public health official means —

- (a) a departmental officer; or
- (b) a person employed or engaged in a health service provider (as defined in the *Health Services Act 2016* section 6);

*public health order* means a public health order made under section 116;

page 10	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

s. 4

*public health risk* means a risk of harm to public health; *public health risk activity* means —

- (a) an activity declared by the regulations to be a public health risk activity; or
- (b) an activity within a class of activities declared by the regulations to be public health risk activities;

*public health state of emergency* means a public health state of emergency declared under section 167;

*public health state of emergency declaration* means a declaration of a public health state of emergency under section 167;

*quarantine direction*, in relation to a person, means a direction under Part 11 Division 2 or Part 12 Division 5, or under the *Emergency Management Act 2005* Part 6 Division 1, the effect of which is that the person must remain —

- (a) at premises for quarantine-related purposes; or
- (b) in an area for quarantine-related purposes; or
- (c) quarantined from other persons;

*remote communication* means any way of communicating at a distance, including by telephone, fax, email and radio;

*sample*, except in section 240(1)(f), means a sample taken, in accordance with accepted medical practice, from any part of the body of a person, including a sample of blood, urine, tissue or hair, or another biological specimen;

*school* means a government school, or a non-government school, as defined in the *School Education Act 1999* section 4;

*senior next of kin*, in relation to a deceased person, has the meaning given in the *Coroners Act 1996* section 37(5);

*senior police officer* means a police officer who is, or is acting as, a Superintendent or an officer of a rank more senior than a Superintendent;

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au page 11

serious public health incident power means a power provided for in section 157(1);

## serious public health risk —

- (a) means a public health risk involving potential harm to public health that is irreversible, of a high impact or on a wide scale; and
- (b) includes a public health risk declared by the regulations to be a serious public health risk; but
- does not include a public health risk declared by the (c) regulations not to be a serious public health risk;

student, in relation to a health profession, has the meaning given in section 202MA;

*test order* means an order made under section 100;

urgently notifiable infectious disease means a notifiable infectious disease declared under section 90 to be an urgently notifiable infectious disease;

urgently notifiable infectious disease-related condition means a notifiable infectious disease-related condition declared under section 91 to be an urgently notifiable infectious disease-related condition;

vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease means a notifiable infectious disease declared under section 90 to be a vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease;

# vehicle —

- means any means of transport, whether self-propelled or (a) not, and whether used on land or sea or in the air; and
- without limiting paragraph (a), includes (b)
  - (i) a caravan, trailer or other land vehicle; and
  - (ii) a vessel;

page 12

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

[PCO 00-s0-00]

vessel —

- (a) means any thing used, or capable of being used, in navigation by water, of whatever size and whether or not it has any means of propulsion; and
- (b) without limiting paragraph (a), includes the following
  - (i) a houseboat, pontoon or raft;
  - (ii) a hovercraft, seaplane or other similar craft;
  - (iii) a submarine or other submersible;

*working day* means a day other than a Saturday, a Sunday or a public holiday.

- (2) A reference in a provision of this Act to an *authorised officer*
  - (a) is a reference to a person who is an authorised officer by virtue of a designation under section 24, but (except in a provision listed in the Table) only if that designation has effect for the purposes of the provision in which that reference occurs; and
  - (ab) includes a reference to the Chief Health Officer; and
  - (b) includes a reference to an authorised officer exercising powers as an emergency officer.

Part 2 Division 4	sections 136, 137, 138, 139 and 141
Parts 11 and 12	section 226(1)(b)
sections 245, 247, 249, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 257, 258 and 259	sections 280, 285 and 297

Table

[Section 4 amended: No. 26 of 2016 s. 82; No. 4 of 2018 s. 117; No. 14 of 2019 s. 4; No. 33 of 2020 s. 4; No. 33 of 2022 s. 19 and 38; No. 9 of 2023 s. 126; No. 20 of 2023 s. 6.]

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 13
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

#### 5. **Crown bound**

- (1) This Act binds the State and, so far as the legislative power of the State permits, the Crown in all its other capacities.
- Nothing in this Act makes the Crown in any capacity liable to (2) be prosecuted for an offence.
- Subsection (1) is subject to Part 17. (3)

page 14

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# Part 2 — Administration

# **Division 1**— Chief Health Officer

# Subdivision 1 — Functions of Chief Health Officer

# 6. Functions of Chief Health Officer

The Chief Health Officer has the following functions in relation to the administration of this Act —

- (a) to initiate, support and manage public health planning for the State;
- (b) to develop and implement policies and programmes to achieve the objects of this Act;
- (c) to provide advice or recommendations to the Minister or to any other person or body or to the community generally on matters relevant to public health;
- (d) to provide advice or recommendations to the Minister on possible changes to this Act or the regulations that the Chief Health Officer considers appropriate or necessary;
- (e) to perform the functions that are conferred on the Chief Health Officer by or under this Act;
- (f) to administer this Act in accordance with its objects and principles.

# [7, 8. Have not come into operation.]

# 9. Chief Health Officer may delegate

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may delegate any function of the Chief Health Officer under another provision of this Act to a public health official.
- (2) A delegation must be in writing signed by the Chief Health Officer.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au page 15

- (3) A delegation may expressly authorise the delegate to further delegate the function to another public health official.
- (4) A person performing a function that has been delegated to the person under, or as authorised under, this section is to be taken to do so in accordance with the terms of the delegation unless the contrary is shown.
- (5) Nothing in this section limits the ability of the Chief Health Officer to act through an officer or agent.
- (6) Without limiting subsection (1), the Chief Health Officer may, under this section, delegate any function of the Chief Health Officer under Part 12B to a public service officer employed in a department of the Public Service.

[Section 9 amended: No. 33 of 2020 s. 5.]

# 10. Power to delegate under *Health Legislation Administration Act 1984* section 9 excluded

The *Health Legislation Administration Act 1984* section 9 does not apply to or in relation to any function of the Chief Health Officer under this Act.

# Subdivision 2 — Designation of Chief Health Officer

# 11. Minister to designate Chief Health Officer

- (1) The Minister must designate a person as the Chief Health Officer.
- (2) A person cannot be designated as Chief Health Officer unless
  - (a) the person is a departmental officer; and
  - (b) the person is a medical practitioner; and
  - (c) the Minister is satisfied that the person has appropriate qualifications and experience in public health.

page 16

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

#### 12. Term of office and remuneration of Chief Health Officer

- (1) A designation under section 11
  - (a) must be made by notice published in the *Gazette*; and
  - (b) must specify the term of the designation, which cannot exceed 5 years.
- (2) Subsection (1)(b) does not prevent a person from serving as Chief Health Officer more than once.
- (3) The Chief Health Officer is entitled to the remuneration determined by the Salaries and Allowances Tribunal under the *Salaries and Allowances Act 1975*.
- (4) For the purposes of the *Salaries and Allowances Act 1975* and any other written law, the office of Chief Health Officer is to be taken to be prescribed under section 6(1)(e) of that Act for the purposes of section 6 of that Act.

#### 13. Resignation, vacation of office and removal from office

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may resign from that office by writing signed and given to the Minister.
- (2) The resignation takes effect on the later of
  - (a) receipt by the Minister; or
  - (b) the day specified in the resignation.
- (3) A person vacates office as the Chief Health Officer if the person ceases to be
  - (a) a departmental officer; or
  - (b) a medical practitioner.
- (4) The Minister may remove a person from the office of Chief Health Officer on any of these grounds —
  - (a) mental or physical incapacity;
  - (b) incompetence;
  - (c) neglect of duty;

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 17
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (d) misconduct.
- (5) The removal of a person from office under subsection (4) does not by itself affect the person's employment as a public service officer.
- (6) Subsection (4) does not limit the application of the *Public* Sector Management Act 1994 Part 5 to and in relation to any person who holds or has held the office of Chief Health Officer.

#### 14. Acting Chief Health Officer

- (1) The CEO may designate a person to act in the office of the Chief Health Officer
  - (a) during a vacancy in the office, whether or not a designation has previously been made under section 11(1); or
  - (b) during a period, or during all periods, when the person holding the office or a person acting in the office under a designation under this section is on leave or is for any other reason unable to perform the functions of the office.
- (2) A person cannot be designated under subsection (1) unless
  - (a) the person is
    - (i) a departmental officer; and
    - (ii) a medical practitioner;
    - and
  - (b) the CEO is satisfied that the person has appropriate qualifications and experience in public health.
- (3) A designation under subsection (1)
  - (a) must be in writing; and
  - (b) may be expressed to have effect only in the circumstances specified in it.

page 18

Official Version As at 03 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (4) A person cannot act under a designation under subsection (1) for longer than 12 months at a time.
- (5) The CEO may revoke a designation under subsection (1) at any time.

#### 15. Authority of Acting Chief Health Officer

- (1) The *Interpretation Act 1984* section 49 authorises the performance of the functions of the Chief Health Officer by a person acting under a designation under section 14.
- (2) The validity of anything done by or in relation to a person purporting to act under a designation under section 14 is not to be called into question on any of these grounds —
  - (a) the occasion for the designation had not arisen;
  - (b) there is a defect or irregularity in the designation;
  - (c) the designation had ceased to have effect;
  - (d) the occasion for the person to act had not arisen or had ceased.

#### **Division 2**— Functions of local governments

#### 16. Functions of local governments

A local government has the following functions in relation to the administration of this Act —

- (a) to initiate, support and manage public health planning for its local government district;
- (b) to develop and implement policies and programmes to achieve the objects of this Act within its local government district;
- (c) to perform the functions that are conferred on local governments by or under this Act;

As at 03	Nov 2024
[PCO 00-s	0-00]

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(d) to administer and enforce this Act within its local government district in accordance with the objects and principles of this Act.

#### 17. Appointment of environmental health officers

- (1) A local government may appoint one or more persons as environmental health officers.
- (2) An appointee may be
  - (a) a person employed by the local government under the *Local Government Act 1995* section 5.36; or
  - (b) a person engaged by the local government under a contract for services.
- (3) A local government must not appoint a person as an environmental health officer unless the person has the qualifications and experience approved by the Chief Health Officer under section 18.
- (4) Two or more local governments may enter into arrangements for one or more persons to be appointed as environmental health officers for each of those local governments.
- (5) This section does not limit the *Local Government Act 1995* section 5.36.

## **18.** Chief Health Officer to approve qualifications and experience required by environmental health officers

- (1) The Chief Health Officer must, by notice published in the *Gazette*, approve the qualifications and experience that persons to be appointed as environmental health officers must have.
- (2) An approval is not subsidiary legislation for the purposes of the *Interpretation Act 1984*.
- (3) The *Interpretation Act 1984* sections 43 (other than subsection (6)) and 44 and Part VIII apply to an approval as if it were subsidiary legislation.

page 20	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

#### **Division 3**—**Functions of enforcement agencies**

#### **19.** Functions of enforcement agencies

An enforcement agency has the functions in relation to the administration of this Act that are conferred or imposed on the agency by or under this Act.

## 20. Conditions on performance of functions by enforcement agencies

- (1) The Chief Health Officer, after consultation with another enforcement agency, may, in writing, impose conditions or restrictions on the performance of functions under this Act by the enforcement agency.
- (2) The performance by an enforcement agency of functions under this Act is subject to any conditions or restrictions imposed under subsection (1).

#### 21. Enforcement agency may delegate

- (1) A power or duty conferred or imposed on an enforcement agency may be delegated
  - (a) if the enforcement agency is the Chief Health Officer, in accordance with section 9; or
  - (b) if the enforcement agency is a local government, to
    - (i) the chief executive officer of the local government; or
    - (ii) an authorised officer designated by the local government;
    - or
  - (c) if the enforcement agency is a person or body, or a person or body within a class of persons or bodies, prescribed by the regulations, to an authorised officer designated by the agency.

As	at 03	Nov	2024
[PCO	D 00-s	0-001	

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (2) A delegation under subsection (1)(b) or (c) must be in writing.
- (3) Without limiting the *Interpretation Act 1984* section 59, the exercise or performance by a delegate of an enforcement agency of a power or duty delegated under subsection (1)(b) or (c) is subject to any condition or restriction imposed under section 20 on the exercise or performance by the enforcement agency of the power or duty.
- (4) Subsection (5) applies if
  - (a) the regulations expressly authorise a delegated power or duty of an enforcement agency referred to in subsection (1)(b) or (c) to be further delegated; and
  - (b) the delegated power or duty is further delegated to a person or body in accordance with those regulations.
- (5) If this subsection applies, subsection (3) applies to the exercise or performance by the person or body of that power or duty as if it were exercised or performed, and delegated, as described in subsection (3).

#### 22. Reports by and about enforcement agencies

- (1) An enforcement agency (other than the Chief Health Officer) must report to the Chief Health Officer, at the intervals that the Chief Health Officer requires, on the performance of functions under this Act by the agency and by persons employed or engaged by the agency.
- (2) In addition to any report required under subsection (1), an enforcement agency must forward to the Chief Health Officer details of any proceedings for an offence under this Act taken by the agency, and those details must be forwarded
  - (a) within one month after the proceedings have been instituted; and
  - (b) within one month after the proceedings have been finally dealt with.

page	22
------	----

Official Version As at Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (3) The accountable authority of the Department must include in the annual report submitted under the *Financial Management Act 2006* Part 5
  - (a) a report on the performance by enforcement agencies (including the Chief Health Officer) of functions under this Act; and
  - (b) the current State public health plan prepared under section 43.

#### **Division 4**— Authorised officers

#### 23. Terms used

In this Division —

*designate* includes, in relation to a person or class of persons who are not departmental officers, appoint;

*designation* means a designation under section 24(1);

specified means specified in a designation.

#### 24. Designation of authorised officers

- (1) An enforcement agency may designate a person or class of persons as authorised officers
  - (a) for the purposes of this Act or another specified Act; or
  - (b) for the purposes of the specified provisions of this Act or another specified Act; or
  - (c) for the purposes of the provisions of this Act or another specified Act other than the specified provisions of that Act.
- (2) The Chief Health Officer may designate a person or class of persons under subsection (1) only if the person or, as the case requires, the persons in that class are public health officials.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (3) An enforcement agency that is a local government may designate under subsection (1)
  - (a) an environmental health officer or environmental health officers as a class; or
  - (b) a person who is not an environmental health officer or a class of persons who are not environmental health officers; or
  - (c) a mixture of the two.
- (4) Enforcement agencies that are local governments may act jointly in the designation of persons or classes of persons as authorised officers.

## 25. Certain authorised officers required to have qualifications and experience

- (1) An enforcement agency must not designate a person or class of persons under section 24(1) unless the enforcement agency
  - (a) considers that the person or, as the case requires, the persons in that class have appropriate qualifications and experience to perform the particular functions that the person or class of persons are to perform as authorised officers; and
  - (b) has regard to any guidelines issued under section 29.
- (2) This section does not apply to the designation of
  - (a) public health officials, whether individually or as a class; or
  - (b) environmental health officers, whether individually or as a class.

#### 26. Further provisions relating to designations

- (1) The power to make a designation includes
  - (a) the power to revoke a designation previously made; and

page 24

Official Version As at Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (b) in relation to a person (*person A*) who is designated, the power to designate a person or class of persons to perform functions of person A when it is impractical for person A to perform the functions; and
- (c) in relation to a class of persons (*class A*) who are designated, the power to designate a person or class of persons to perform functions of persons in class A when it is impractical for persons in class A to perform the functions.
- (2) These must be in writing
  - (a) a designation;
  - (b) a revocation of a designation.

#### 27. Lists of authorised officers to be maintained

Each enforcement agency must prepare and maintain a list of —

- (a) the persons (if any) who are individually designated as authorised officers by the agency; and
- (b) the classes of persons (if any) who are designated as authorised officers by the agency.

#### 28. When designation as authorised officer ceases

- (1) A person ceases to be an authorised officer if the designation by virtue of which that person is an authorised officer is revoked or ceases to have effect.
- (2) A designation by the Chief Health Officer ceases to have effect if the person designated ceases to be a public health official.
- (3) A person who is an authorised officer by virtue of being an environmental health officer ceases to be an authorised officer if the person ceases to be an environmental health officer.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

## 29. Chief Health Officer may issue guidelines about qualifications and experience of authorised officers

The Chief Health Officer may issue guidelines in relation to the appropriate qualifications and experience for a person or class of persons to be designated as authorised officers.

#### **30.** Certificates of authority

- (1) An enforcement agency must issue to each person who is an authorised officer by virtue of a designation by the agency a certificate of authority as an authorised officer.
- (2) The certificate of authority must
  - (a) state that it is issued under this Act; and
  - (b) state the name of the person to whom it is issued and bear
    - (i) a photograph or digital image of that person; and
    - (ii) the person's signature;

and

- (c) state the date, if any, on which it expires; and
- (d) specify
  - (i) the Acts or the provisions of the Acts for the purposes of which the person is designated as an authorised officer; and
  - (ii) any provisions of an Act that are excluded from the designation;
  - and
- (e) specify any conditions or restrictions to which the person's authority is subject; and
- (f) bear the signature of the person by whom it is issued and state the capacity in which the person is acting in issuing the certificate.

page 26

Official Version As at 03 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [P

- (3) An authorised officer must produce the certificate of authority
  - (a) if asked to do so by the person in charge of any premises entered under this Act by the authorised officer; or
  - (b) if asked to do so by a person who, under this Act, is required by the authorised officer to produce anything or to answer any question.
- (4) If an enforcement agency is satisfied that obtaining a photograph or digital image of a person to whom a certificate of authority is to be issued, or the person's signature, would unreasonably delay the issuing of the certificate to that person, the enforcement agency may issue a temporary certificate of authority that does not comply with either or both of the requirements of subsection (2)(b).
- (5) A temporary certificate of authority
  - (a) is valid for the period, not exceeding one month, that is stated on the certificate; but
  - (b) otherwise has the same effect as an ordinary certificate of authority issued under this section.

## **31.** Issuing and production of certificate of authority for purposes of other written laws

(1) In this section —

*certificate requirement*, in relation to a written law, means a requirement that persons who are authorised to exercise powers under that written law be issued with an identity card;

*identity card* means a certificate or other document evidencing a person's identity or appointment;

*production requirement*, in relation to a written law, means a requirement that a person who exercises, has exercised, or is about to exercise a power under that written law produce an identity card, whether on request or otherwise.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (2) This section applies if
  - (a) a person is designated as an authorised officer for the purposes of one or more provisions of another written law; and
  - (b) that other written law has a certificate requirement.
- (3) If this section applies
  - (a) it is sufficient compliance with the certificate requirement in the other written law if the certificate of authority issued to that person under section 30 specifies that the person is designated as an authorised officer for the purposes of that other written law or one or more provisions of that other written law; and
  - (b) it is sufficient compliance with any production requirement in that other written law if
    - (i) the production requirement relates to a provision for the purposes of which the designation has effect; and
    - (ii) the person produces that certificate of authority.

#### **32.** Certificate of authority to be returned

- (1) A person to whom a certificate of authority is issued under section 30 and who ceases to be an authorised officer must, as soon as practicable, return the certificate to the enforcement agency that issued the certificate.
- (2) A person who contravenes subsection (1) without reasonable excuse, the onus of proving which is on the person, commits an offence.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$1 000.

page 28

Official Version

#### **Division 5** — Advisory committees

#### 33. Establishment and functions of advisory committees

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may establish advisory committees to assist the Chief Health Officer in the performance of the Chief Health Officer's functions under this Act.
- (2) The Chief Health Officer may appoint any person the Chief Health Officer thinks fit to any advisory committee established under subsection (1).
- (3) The Chief Health Officer may determine
  - (a) the term of office of members of an advisory committee; and
  - (b) the functions and procedure of an advisory committee; and
  - (c) after consultation with the Minister for Public Sector Management, any remuneration and allowances to be paid to the members of an advisory committee.

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

s. 34

#### Part 3 — General public health duty

#### 34. General public health duty

- (1) A person must take all reasonable and practicable steps to prevent or minimise any harm to public health that might foreseeably result from anything done or omitted to be done by the person.
- (2) In determining what is reasonable and practicable for the purposes of subsection (1), regard must be had, amongst other things, to the objects of this Act, and to the following
  - (a) the potential impact of a failure to comply with the duty;
  - (b) any environmental, social, economic or practical implications;
  - (c) any degrees of risk that may be involved;
  - (d) the nature, extent and duration of any harm;
  - (e) any matter prescribed by the regulations.
- (3) A person will be taken not to be in breach of subsection (1) if the person is acting
  - (a) in a manner or in circumstances that accord with generally accepted practices taking into account community expectations and prevailing environmental, social and economic practices and standards; or
  - (b) in circumstances prescribed by the regulations.

## **35.** Consequences of failure to comply with general public health duty

- (1) A failure to comply with the general public health duty does not of itself
  - (a) give rise to any right or remedy; or
  - (b) constitute an offence.

page 30

Official Version A Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(2) However, a failure to comply with the general public health duty may constitute grounds for action to be taken under this Act, including the issue of an improvement notice or enforcement order.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

s. 36

# Part 4 — Serious public health risks and material public health risks

#### **36.** Term used: engage in conduct

In this Part —

engage in conduct means —

- (a) do an act; or
- (b) omit to do an act.

#### **37.** Offences relating to serious public health risks

- (1) A person must not
  - (a) engage in conduct that the person knows will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (b) engage in conduct in a manner that the person knows will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (c) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in if the person knows that engagement in that conduct will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (d) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in in a manner that the person knows will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (e) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in if the person knows that engagement in that conduct will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (f) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in in a manner that the person knows will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk.
  - Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$250 000 and imprisonment for 3 years.

page 32

Official Version As at 03 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PC

Daily penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$50 000.

- (2) A person must not
  - (a) engage in conduct that the person ought reasonably to know will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (b) engage in conduct in a manner that the person ought reasonably to know will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (c) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in if the person ought reasonably to know that engagement in that conduct will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (d) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in in a manner that the person ought reasonably to know will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (e) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in if the person ought reasonably to know that engagement in that conduct will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (f) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in in a manner that the person ought reasonably to know will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$100 000 and imprisonment for 2 years.

Daily penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$20 000.

- (3) A person must not
  - (a) engage in conduct that causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
  - (b) engage in conduct in a manner that causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 33
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

s. 38

- (c) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in if engagement in that conduct causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
- (d) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in in a manner that causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
- (e) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in if engagement in that conduct causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk; or
- (f) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in in a manner that causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a serious public health risk.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$50 000.

Daily penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

#### **38.** Offences relating to material public health risks

- (1) A person must not
  - (a) engage in conduct that the person knows will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (b) engage in conduct in a manner that the person knows will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (c) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in if the person knows that engagement in that conduct will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (d) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in in a manner that the person knows will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (e) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in if the person knows that engagement in that conduct will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or

page 34

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (f) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in in a manner that the person knows will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk.
- Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$100 000 and imprisonment for 2 years.
- Daily penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$20 000.
- (2) A person must not
  - (a) engage in conduct that the person ought reasonably to know will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (b) engage in conduct in a manner that the person ought reasonably to know will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (c) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in if the person ought reasonably to know that engagement in that conduct will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (d) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in in a manner that the person ought reasonably to know will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (e) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in if the person ought reasonably to know that engagement in that conduct will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (f) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in in a manner that the person ought reasonably to know will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$75 000.

Daily penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$15 000.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (3) A person must not
  - (a) engage in conduct that causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (b) engage in conduct in a manner that causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (c) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in if engagement in that conduct causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (d) allow or permit conduct to be engaged in in a manner that causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (e) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in if engagement in that conduct causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk; or
  - (f) allow or permit conduct to continue to be engaged in in a manner that causes, or will cause, or is likely to cause, a material public health risk.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$40 000.Daily penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$8 000.

#### **39.** Defence of due diligence

- (1) In any proceedings against a person for an offence under this Part, it is a defence to prove that the person took all reasonable precautions and exercised all due diligence to prevent the commission of the offence.
- (2) The defence provided by subsection (1) does not apply unless it is proved that the person
  - (a) took reasonable steps to prevent or avoid the circumstances that gave rise to the public health risk, including by putting in place any systems or safeguards that might reasonably be expected to be provided; and

page 36

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (b) complied with the requirements of any notice or order under this Act that related to the public health risk; and
- (c) as soon as becoming aware of the circumstances that gave rise to the public health risk
  - (i) reported those circumstances to an appropriate enforcement agency; and
  - (ii) took all reasonable steps necessary to prevent or reduce the public health risk.
- (3) If the person is an employer, then in addition to the things that must be proved under subsection (2), it must also be proved that the person
  - (a) had proper systems and safeguards in place to prevent the circumstances that gave rise to the public health risk; and
  - (b) actively promoted and enforced compliance with this Act.

#### 40. Alternative verdicts for certain offences

- (1) This section applies if, on the trial of a person charged with an offence under a provision in Column 1 of the Table, the court
  - (a) is not satisfied that the person committed the offence; but
  - (b) is satisfied that the person committed an offence under a provision opposite that provision in Column 2 of the Table (a *corresponding provision*).
- (2) In that case, the court may find the person not guilty of the offence charged but guilty of an offence under the corresponding provision, and the person is liable to be punished accordingly.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

s. 41

Table		
Column 1: provision under which person is chargedColumn 2: correspond provisions under whi person may be found g		
s. 37(1)	s. 37(2), s. 37(3), s. 38(1)	
s. 37(2)	s. 37(3), s. 38(2)	
s. 37(3)	s. 38(3)	
s. 38(1)	s. 38(2), s. 38(3)	
s. 38(2)	s. 38(3)	

#### 41. Determination by court of appropriate punishment

In determining the appropriate punishment to impose on a (1)person found guilty of an offence under this Part, the court must have regard to -

- the extent of the public health risk caused, or likely to (a) have been caused, by the commission of the offence; and
- (b) the practical measures that could have been taken to prevent, control or abate that risk; and
- the extent to which the person who committed the (c) offence could reasonably have foreseen that risk; and
- the extent to which the person who committed the (d) offence had control over the circumstances that gave rise to that risk: and
- whether, in committing the offence, the person was (e) complying with orders given to the person in the course of his or her employment.
- Nothing in this section limits the powers of a court under the (2)Sentencing Act 1995.

page 38

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### Part 5 — Public health plans

#### 42. Term used: public health plan

In this Part —

#### public health plan means —

- (a) the State public health plan prepared by the Chief Health Officer under section 43; or
- (b) a local public health plan prepared by a local government under section 45.

#### 43. State public health plans

- (1) The Chief Health Officer must prepare a public health plan (the *State public health plan*) that applies to the whole of the State.
- (2) The State public health plan must
  - (a) identify the public health needs of the State; and
  - (b) include an examination of data relating to health status and health determinants in the State; and
  - (c) establish objectives and policy priorities for
    - (i) the promotion, improvement and protection of public health in the State; and
    - (ii) the development and delivery of public health services in the State;

and

- (d) identify how, based on available evidence, the objectives and policy priorities referred to in paragraph (c) are proposed to be achieved; and
- (e) describe how the Chief Health Officer proposes to work with local governments and other bodies undertaking public health initiatives, projects and programmes to achieve the objectives and policy priorities referred to in paragraph (c); and

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (f) include a strategic framework for the identification, evaluation and management of public health risks in the State and any other matters relating to public health risks in the State —
  - (i) that the Chief Health Officer considers appropriate to include in the plan; or
  - (ii) that are required to be included in the plan by the regulations.
- (3) The Chief Health Officer must review the State public health plan each year and may amend or replace it at any time.
- (4) Unless it is sooner replaced, the State public health plan must be replaced at the end of the period of 5 years after it was prepared.
- (5) The Chief Health Officer must prepare the first State public health plan not later than 12 months after this section comes into operation.

#### 44. Publication of current State public health plan

- (1) The Chief Health Officer must make the current State public health plan publicly available without charge.
- (2) The Chief Health Officer may comply with subsection (1) in any way the Chief Health Officer considers appropriate, including (without limitation) by making the current State public health plan available on a website maintained by or on behalf of the Department.
- (3) This section does not limit section 22(3)(b).

#### 45. Local public health plans

- (1) A local government must prepare a public health plan (a *local public health plan*) that applies to its local government district.
- (2) A local public health plan must be consistent with the State public health plan.

page 40

Official Version As Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (3) A local public health plan may be prepared in conjunction with a plan for the future of the local government district prepared under the *Local Government Act 1995* section 5.56.
- (4) A local public health plan must
  - (a) identify the public health needs of the local government district; and
  - (b) include an examination of data relating to health status and health determinants in the local government district; and
  - (c) establish objectives and policy priorities for
    - (i) the promotion, improvement and protection of public health in the local government district; and
    - (ii) the development and delivery of public health services in the local government district;

and

- (d) identify how, based on available evidence, the objectives and policy priorities referred to in paragraph (c) are proposed to be achieved; and
- (e) describe how the local government proposes to work with the Chief Health Officer and other bodies undertaking public health initiatives, projects and programmes to achieve the objectives and policy priorities referred to in paragraph (c); and
- (f) include a strategic framework for the identification, evaluation and management of public health risks in the local government district and any other matters relating to public health risks in the local government district —
  - (i) that the local government considers appropriate to include in the plan; or
  - (ii) that are required to be included in the plan by the Chief Health Officer or the regulations;

and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 41
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

(g) include a report, in accordance with the regulations, on the performance by the local government of its functions under this Act.

- (5) A local government must review its local public health plan each year and may amend or replace it at any time.
- (6) Unless it is sooner replaced, a local public health plan must be replaced at the end of the period of 5 years after it was prepared.
- (7) A local government must prepare its first local public health plan not later than 2 years after this section comes into operation.

#### 46. Publication of current local public health plans

- (1) A local government must make its current local public health plan publicly available without charge.
- (2) A local government may comply with subsection (1) in any way the local government considers appropriate, including (without limitation) by making the current local public health plan available on a website maintained by or on behalf of the local government.

#### 47. Provision of local public health plans to Chief Health Officer

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may, by notice in writing, direct a local government to provide the Chief Health Officer with all or any of the following
  - (a) a copy of the local government's current local public health plan;
  - (b) a copy of any amendments to the local government's current local public health plan.
- (2) A notice under subsection (1) may
  - (a) direct a local government to supply a copy of a particular local public health plan or particular amendments to a plan; or

page 42 Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

s. 46

- (b) direct a local government to supply, on an ongoing basis, a copy of all local public health plans or amendments to plans prepared after a specific date; or
- (c) do both of those things.
- (3) A direction under subsection (1) to a local government must specify a time frame for compliance with the direction, and the local government must comply with the direction within that time frame.
- (4) The Chief Health Officer may at any time, by notice in writing, amend or revoke a direction given under subsection (1).

[Parts 6 and 7 have not come into operation.]

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

### Part 8 — Registration and licensing

#### **Division 1**—**Preliminary**

#### 64. Terms used

In this Part —

activity licence means a licence granted under section 78;

*certificate of registration* means a certificate of registration issued under section 68(6);

*corresponding public health law* means a law of another State, a Territory or the Commonwealth that is prescribed by the regulations to be a law that corresponds to this Act;

*licensable activity* means a public health risk activity declared under section 65 to be licensable;

*registrable activity* means a public health risk activity declared under section 65 to be registrable;

*vary*, a condition, includes to revoke a condition or to impose a condition.

#### 65. Regulations may declare licensable and registrable activities

The regulations may declare that a public health risk activity is —

- (a) registrable; or
- (b) licensable; or
- (c) both registrable and licensable.

#### 66. Application of Part to Crown

- (1) To avoid doubt, this Part applies to
  - (a) registrable activities carried on by the Crown in any capacity; and

page 44

Official Version As Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (b) licensable activities carried on by any individual in their capacity as an employee, agent or officer of the Crown.
- (2) This section is subject to Part 17.

#### **Division 2**—**Registration of registrable activities**

#### 67. Carrying on unregistered registrable activity

(1) In this section —

*exempt person* means a person, or a person within a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this definition.

(2) A person, other than an exempt person, must not carry on a registrable activity at any premises unless the registrable activity is registered in respect of those premises under this Division.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$20 000.

#### 68. Registration of registrable activity

- (1) The appropriate enforcement agency may register a registrable activity in respect of any premises for the purposes of this Division.
- (2) A person who proposes to carry on a registrable activity at any premises may apply, in the approved form, to the appropriate enforcement agency for the registration of the registrable activity in respect of those premises under this Division.
- (3) The application must be accompanied by
  - (a) any plans, specifications or other documents or information that the appropriate enforcement agency reasonably requires for a proper consideration of the application; and

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (b) either
  - (i) if the appropriate enforcement agency is a local government, the fee, if any, imposed by the agency in accordance with section 294; or
  - (ii) in any other case, the fee, if any, prescribed by the regulations.
- (4) After considering the application, the appropriate enforcement agency may
  - (a) grant the application, with or without conditions; or
  - (b) refuse the application.
- (5) In deciding whether to grant or refuse the application, the appropriate enforcement agency must have regard to any matters prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subsection.
- (6) If the appropriate enforcement agency grants the application, the agency must issue the applicant with a certificate of registration, in the approved form, that
  - (a) specifies the premises and the registrable activity in respect of which the registration is granted; and
  - (b) sets out any conditions to which the registration is subject.
- (7) If the appropriate enforcement agency refuses the application, the agency must give written notice of the refusal to the applicant setting out the reasons for the refusal.

#### 69. Registration remains in force until cancelled

- (1) The registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises under this Division remains in force until cancelled.
- (2) Subsection (1) is subject to section 72(2).

page 46

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

#### 70. Annual or other fee in relation to registration

- (1) The regulations may prescribe an annual or other fee in relation to the registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises, to be paid by the time the regulations require the payment to be made.
- (2) If the appropriate enforcement agency is a local government, the agency may, in accordance with section 294, impose an annual or other fee in relation to the registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises, to be paid by the time the agency requires the payment to be made.

## 71. Variation of conditions, suspension or cancellation of registration

- (1) The appropriate enforcement agency, either on its own initiative or on the application of the holder of the certificate of registration, may vary the conditions of, suspend or cancel the registration of a registrable activity registered by the agency in respect of any premises under this Division.
- (2) The registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises may be suspended or cancelled on any grounds prescribed by the regulations or on any of these grounds
  - (a) the registration has been obtained by fraud or misrepresentation;
  - (b) the holder of the certificate of registration has been convicted of an offence under this Act or a corresponding public health law;
  - (c) the holder of the certificate of registration has failed to comply with a code of practice prescribed by the regulations in respect of the registrable activity that is registered in respect of those premises;
  - (d) if the appropriate enforcement agency is a local government, any annual or other fee imposed by the agency in relation to the registration of the registrable

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 47
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

activity in respect of those premises has not been paid by the time the agency requires the payment to be made;

- (e) in a case where paragraph (d) does not apply, any annual or other fee prescribed by the regulations in relation to the registration of the registrable activity in respect of those premises has not been paid by the time the regulations require the payment to be made;
- (f) any condition to which the registration of the registrable activity is subject has not been complied with;
- (g) the registrable activity has ceased to be carried on at those premises;
- (h) the holder of the certificate of registration has applied for the suspension or cancellation.
- (3) The appropriate enforcement agency may vary the conditions of, suspend or cancel the registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises only
  - (a) after having given the holder of the certificate of registration
    - (i) written reasons for the agency's intention to vary, suspend or cancel; and
    - (ii) an opportunity to make submissions; and
  - (b) after having considered any submissions made by that person.
- (4) Subsection (3) does not apply to the variation of the conditions, or the suspension or cancellation, of the registration in accordance with an application by the holder of the certificate of registration for the variation, suspension or cancellation.
- (5) A variation of the conditions, or the suspension or cancellation, of the registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises
  - (a) must be by written notice; and

page 48	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (b) must be served on the holder of the certificate of registration; and
- (c) takes effect on the day on which the notice is served or on a later day specified in the notice.

#### 72. Further provisions relating to suspension of registration

- (1) Unless a longer period of suspension is requested by the holder of the certificate of registration, the registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises cannot be suspended under section 71 for longer than 3 months.
- (2) While the registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises is suspended under section 71, the registrable activity is to be regarded as not registered in respect of those premises.
- (3) If the registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises is suspended under section 71 (other than at the request of the holder of the certificate of registration), the appropriate enforcement agency may, at any time before the suspension ceases, extend the period of suspension for one further period of not more than 3 months if the enforcement agency is satisfied that the ground for the suspension is continuing.
- (4) Section 71(5) applies with all necessary changes to the extension of a period of suspension as if it were the imposition of a period of suspension.
- (5) If the registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises is suspended under section 71
  - (a) in any case where the holder of the certificate of registration requested the suspension, the appropriate enforcement agency must immediately terminate the suspension if the holder requests that the suspension be terminated;
  - (b) in any other case, the appropriate enforcement agency may, by written notice served on the holder of the

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 49
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

certificate of registration, terminate the suspension if the enforcement agency is satisfied at any time that it is no longer necessary or appropriate for the suspension to continue.

## 73. Notification of certain matters relating to registrable activity or premises

- (1) A person who carries on, or who carried on, a registrable activity that is registered in respect of any premises under this Division must give written notification, in the approved form, to the appropriate enforcement agency of any of these occurrences —
  - (a) the registrable activity ceases to be carried on at those premises;
  - (b) the person ceases to carry on the registrable activity at those premises;
  - (c) approval of any proposed alteration of those premises is sought from a public authority or other person or body.
- (2) A person must give the notification required under subsection (1) within 5 working days after the relevant occurrence takes place.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

- (3) A person who carries on a registrable activity that is registered in respect of any premises under this Division must not make any change to the registrable activity carried on at those premises that is likely to affect the nature or extent of the public health risk from that activity unless —
  - (a) the person has given written notification to the appropriate enforcement agency of the proposed change to the registrable activity; and
  - (b) that change has been approved by the agency.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

page 50	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

#### 74. Transfer of certificate of registration

- (1) The registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises is not transferable to any other premises.
- (2) The holder of a certificate of registration can transfer that certificate to another person, but only if the appropriate enforcement authority first approves the transfer.
- (3) An application for the approval of the transfer of a certificate of registration must be made and dealt with as if it were an application made under section 68 for the registration of the registrable activity in respect of the premises to which the certificate of registration relates, and that section applies accordingly with any necessary changes.

#### 75. Review of decisions relating to registration

An applicant for the registration of a registrable activity in respect of any premises under this Division, or the holder of a certificate of registration that specifies any premises, may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of a decision of the appropriate enforcement agency that relates to —

- (a) the grant or refusal of the application for the registration of the registrable activity in respect of those premises under this Division; or
- (b) the imposition of conditions on the registration of the registrable activity in respect of those premises on the application being granted; or
- (c) the variation of conditions of the registration of the registrable activity in respect of those premises; or
- (d) the suspension or cancellation of the registration of the registrable activity in respect of those premises; or
- (e) the refusal of an application to transfer the certificate of registration to another person.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### 76. Register of activities and premises to be maintained

- (1) An enforcement agency must prepare and maintain, in an approved form, a register listing the registrable activities that are registered by the agency under this Division and the premises in respect of which those activities are registered.
- (2) The register must contain any details prescribed by the regulations in respect of the registrable activities and premises listed in the register.
- (3) The register must be made publicly available, without charge, during normal business hours.
- (4) Without limiting subsection (3), the register may be made publicly available on a website maintained by or on behalf of the enforcement agency.

## Division 3 — Licensing of individuals carrying on licensable activities

#### 77. Unlicensed persons carrying on licensable activities

(1) In this section —

*exempt person* means a person, or a person within a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this definition.

(2) A person, other than an exempt person, must not carry on a licensable activity unless the person holds an activity licence that authorises the person to carry on that activity.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection:

- (a) for an individual a fine of \$20 000;
- (b) for a body corporate convicted under section 281 a fine of \$100 000.

page 52

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

## 78. Activity licences

- (1) The appropriate enforcement agency may grant an activity licence that authorises a person to carry on one or more licensable activities.
- (2) An activity licence
  - (a) may be granted only to an individual; and
  - (b) is not transferable to another individual.
- (3) A person may apply, in the approved form, to the appropriate enforcement agency for an activity licence, specifying the licensable activity or activities that the person proposes to carry on.
- (4) The application must be accompanied by
  - (a) any documents or information that the appropriate enforcement agency reasonably requires for a proper consideration of the application; and
  - (b) either
    - (i) if the appropriate enforcement agency is a local government, the fee, if any, imposed by the agency in accordance with section 294; or
    - (ii) in any other case, the fee, if any, prescribed by the regulations.
- (5) After considering an application for an activity licence, the appropriate enforcement agency may
  - (a) grant the application, with or without conditions; or
  - (b) refuse the application.
- (6) In deciding whether to grant or refuse the application, the appropriate enforcement agency must have regard to any matters prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subsection.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (7) If the appropriate enforcement agency grants an application for an activity licence, the agency must issue the applicant with an activity licence, in the approved form, that
  - (a) specifies the name of the person to whom the licence is issued; and
  - (b) specifies the licensable activity or activities authorised to be carried on by the licence; and
  - (c) sets out any conditions to which the licence is subject; and
  - (d) specifies the period for which the licence remains in force.
- (8) If the appropriate enforcement agency refuses an application for an activity licence, the agency must give written notice of the refusal to the applicant setting out the reasons for the refusal.

## 79. Period an activity licence remains in force

- (1) Unless it is sooner cancelled, an activity licence remains in force, except while it is suspended, for the period specified in the licence.
- (2) An activity licence may be renewed under section 80.

## 80. Renewal of activity licence

- (1) A person who holds an activity licence may apply to the appropriate enforcement agency to renew the licence.
- (2) The application must be made before the activity licence expires.
- (3) Section 78(4) to (8) apply, with any necessary changes, to an application under this section.
- (4) A suspended activity licence may be renewed under this section, but the renewal of the licence does not affect the period of suspension.

page 54

Official Version As a Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (5) If an application for the renewal of an activity licence is made but not dealt with before the licence expires —
  - (a) the licence continues in force until the application is dealt with, but without affecting the period of suspension of a suspended activity licence; and
  - (b) any renewal in that case is to be taken for all purposes to have taken effect on the day immediately following the day on which the licence would (but for the renewal) have expired.

## 81. Annual or other fee in relation to activity licence

- (1) The regulations may prescribe an annual or other fee in relation to an activity licence, to be paid by the time the regulations require the payment to be made.
- (2) If the appropriate enforcement agency is a local government, the agency may, in accordance with section 294, impose an annual or other fee in relation to an activity licence, to be paid by the time the agency requires the payment to be made.

## 82. Variation of conditions, suspension or cancellation of activity licence

- (1) The appropriate enforcement agency, either on its own initiative or on the application of the holder of the activity licence, may vary the conditions of, suspend or cancel an activity licence issued by the agency.
- (2) An activity licence may be suspended or cancelled on any grounds prescribed by the regulations or on any of these grounds
  - (a) the licence has been obtained by fraud or misrepresentation;
  - (b) the holder of the licence has been convicted of an offence under this Act or a corresponding public health law;

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 55
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

(c)	the holder of the licence has failed to comply with a
	code of practice prescribed by the regulations in respect
	of a licensable activity authorised to be carried on by the
	licence;

- (d) if the appropriate enforcement agency is a local government, any annual or other fee imposed by the agency in relation to the licence has not been paid by the time the agency requires the payment to be made;
- (e) in a case where paragraph (d) does not apply, any annual or other fee prescribed by the regulations in relation to the licence has not been paid by the time the regulations require the payment to be made;
- (f) any condition to which the licence is subject has not been complied with;
- (g) the holder of the licence has ceased to carry on the licensable activity or activities authorised to be carried on by the licence;
- (h) the holder of the licence has applied for the suspension or cancellation.
- (3) The appropriate enforcement agency may vary the conditions of, suspend or cancel an activity licence only
  - (a) after having given the holder of the licence
    - (i) written reasons for the agency's intention to vary, suspend or cancel; and
    - (ii) an opportunity to make submissions;
    - and
  - (b) after having considered any submissions made by that person.
- (4) Subsection (3) does not apply to the variation of the conditions, or the suspension or cancellation, of an activity licence in accordance with an application by the holder of the licence for the variation, suspension or cancellation.

page 56	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (5) A variation of the conditions, or the suspension or cancellation, of an activity licence
  - (a) must be by written notice; and
  - (b) must be served on the holder of the licence; and
  - (c) takes effect on the day on which the notice is served or on a later day specified in the notice.

## 83. Further provisions relating to suspension of activity licence

- (1) Unless a longer period of suspension is requested by the holder of the activity licence, an activity licence cannot be suspended under section 82 for longer than 3 months.
- (2) While an activity licence is suspended under section 82, the holder of the licence is to be regarded as not authorised to carry on the licensable activity to which the licence relates.
- (3) If an activity licence is suspended under section 82 (other than at the request of the holder of the licence), the appropriate enforcement agency may, at any time before the suspension ceases, extend the period of suspension for one further period of not more than 3 months if the enforcement agency is satisfied that the ground for the suspension is continuing.
- (4) Section 82(5) applies with all necessary changes to the extension of a period of suspension as if it were the imposition of a period of suspension.
- (5) If an activity licence is suspended under section 82
  - (a) in any case where the holder of the licence requested the suspension, the appropriate enforcement agency must immediately terminate the suspension if the holder requests that the suspension be terminated;
  - (b) in any other case, the appropriate enforcement agency may, by written notice served on the holder of the licence, terminate the suspension if the enforcement

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

agency is satisfied at any time that it is no longer necessary or appropriate for the suspension to continue.

#### 84. Notification of certain changes to licensable activities

- (1) A person who holds an activity licence must give written notification, in the approved form, to the appropriate enforcement agency of any of these changes in relation to the licence —
  - (a) the person ceases to carry on a licensable activity authorised to be carried on by the licence;
  - (b) any change is made to a licensable activity authorised to be carried on by the licence that is likely to affect the nature or extent of the public health risk from that activity;
  - (c) any other change in relation to the licence that is prescribed by the regulations.
- (2) The person must give the notification required under subsection (1) within 5 working days after the relevant change takes place.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection:

- (a) for an individual a fine of \$10 000;
- (b) for a body corporate convicted under section 281 a fine of \$50 000.

#### 85. Review of decisions relating to activity licences

An applicant for, or for the renewal of, an activity licence, or the holder of an activity licence, may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of a decision of the appropriate enforcement agency that relates to —

- (a) the grant or refusal of the application for, or for the renewal of, the licence; or
- (b) the imposition of conditions on the licence on the application being granted; or

page 58	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (c) the variation of conditions of the licence; or
- (d) the suspension or cancellation of the licence.

#### 86. Register of licence holders to be maintained

- (1) An enforcement agency must prepare and maintain, in an approved form, a register listing the persons who hold an activity licence issued by the agency.
- (2) The register must contain any details prescribed by the regulations in respect of each person listed in the register.
- (3) The register may be prepared and maintained in conjunction with a register prepared and maintained by the enforcement agency under section 76.
- (4) The register must be made publicly available, without charge, during normal business hours.
- (5) Without limiting subsection (4), the register may be made publicly available on a website maintained by or on behalf of the enforcement agency.

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# Part 9 — Notifiable infectious diseases and related conditions

## **Division 1**—**Principles and declarations**

## 87. Principles applying in relation to this Part

- (1) Section 88 sets out principles that apply for the purposes of the application, operation and interpretation of this Part.
- (2) This section and section 88 do not limit section 3(2).

## 88. Principles listed

- (1) The spread of notifiable infectious diseases should be prevented or limited without unnecessarily restricting personal liberty or privacy, and in the application of this principle particular regard should be had to the principle of proportionality set out in section 3(2).
- (2) A person who is at risk of contracting a notifiable infectious disease must take all reasonable precautions to avoid contracting the disease.
- (3) A person who suspects that he or she may have a notifiable infectious disease must ascertain
  - (a) whether or not he or she has the disease; and
  - (b) what precautions should be taken to prevent others from contracting the disease.
- (4) A person who has a notifiable infectious disease must take all reasonable precautions to ensure that others are not unknowingly placed at risk of contracting the disease.
- (5) To the extent to which the exercise of those rights does not infringe on the wellbeing of others, a person who is at risk of contracting, who suspects that he or she may have, or who has a

page 60

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00] notifiable infectious disease or a notifiable infectious disease-related condition has these rights —

- (a) to be protected from unlawful discrimination;
- (b) to have his or her privacy respected;
- (c) to be given information about the medical and social consequences of the disease or condition and about any proposed medical treatment;
- (d) in the case of a notifiable infectious disease
  - (i) to have access to available and appropriate examination and treatment; and
  - (ii) to have that examination and treatment provided free of charge, but only if the requirements set out in subsection (6) are met.
- (6) The right to have an examination or treatment provided free of charge under subsection (5)(d)(ii) applies
  - (a) only if the examination or treatment is provided by a public health official; and
  - (b) only to the extent that the examination or treatment is necessary to prevent the transmission of the disease to another person.

#### 89. Further provisions relating to application of principles

- A failure to comply with the principles set out in section 88(2) to (4) does not of itself
  - (a) give rise to any right or remedy; or
  - (b) constitute an offence.
- (2) However, a failure to comply with one or more of those principles may constitute grounds for action to be taken under this Act, including the issue of a test order or a public health order.
- (3) Section 88(5) does not confer on any person any legal right that is enforceable in a court of law.

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 61
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

(4) Sections 87 and 88 do not limit the *Equal Opportunity Act 1984* section 66U.

## 90. Declaration of notifiable infectious diseases

- (1) The regulations may declare
  - (a) a disease to be a notifiable infectious disease; or
  - (b) a notifiable infectious disease to be an urgently notifiable infectious disease; or
  - (c) a notifiable infectious disease to be a vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease.
- (2) The Minister may, if he or she considers it to be necessary in the interests of public health because of urgent circumstances, by order declare
  - (a) a disease to be a notifiable infectious disease; or
  - (b) a notifiable infectious disease to be an urgently notifiable infectious disease; or
  - (c) a notifiable infectious disease to be a vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease.
- (3) A notifiable infectious disease that is declared to be
  - (a) an urgently notifiable infectious disease may also be declared to be a vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease; and
  - (b) a vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease may also be declared to be an urgently notifiable infectious disease.
- (4) If there is any conflict or inconsistency between a declaration by the regulations under subsection (1) and a declaration by the Minister under subsection (2), the Minister's declaration prevails.

page 62

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

## 91. Declaration of notifiable infectious disease-related conditions

(1) In this section —

*acute rheumatic fever* means an illness caused by an autoimmune response to a bacterial infection with group A streptococcus (GAS);

*rheumatic heart disease* means damage to the heart resulting from an episode, or more than one episode, of acute rheumatic fever.

- (1A) The regulations may
  - (a) declare a medical condition, other than a notifiable infectious disease, to be a notifiable infectious disease-related condition; or
  - (b) declare a notifiable infectious disease-related condition to be an urgently notifiable infectious disease-related condition.
  - (2) A medical condition cannot be declared to be a notifiable infectious disease-related condition or an urgently notifiable infectious disease-related condition unless it is a medical condition that
    - (a) is or may be caused by an infectious disease; or
    - (b) is or may be a complication arising from an infectious disease; or
    - (c) arises or may arise out of vaccination for an infectious disease.
  - (3) The following medical conditions cannot be declared to be a notifiable infectious disease-related condition or an urgently notifiable infectious disease-related condition
    - (a) acute rheumatic fever;
    - (b) rheumatic heart disease.

[Section 91 amended: No. 14 of 2019 s. 5.]

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 63
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

#### 92. Orders by Minister

(1) In this section —

order means an order under section 90(2).

- (2) An order is subsidiary legislation for the purposes of the *Interpretation Act 1984*.
- (3) The *Interpretation Act 1984* section 42 applies to an order as if the order were regulations made under this Act.
- (4) An order comes into operation
  - (a) on the day on which it is made; or
  - (b) on any later day specified in the order.
- (5) Despite subsection (2), the day on which an order comes into operation may be earlier than the day on which the order is published in the *Gazette*.
- (6) Unless sooner repealed, an order has effect for the period of 6 months, or any lesser period specified in the order, and expires at the end of that period.

## **Division 2**—Notification

#### 93. Term used: responsible pathologist

In this Division —

*responsible pathologist*, of a pathology laboratory, means the pathologist responsible for the day-to-day operations of the pathology laboratory.

## 94. Notification of notifiable infectious diseases and notifiable infectious disease-related conditions

(1) If a medical practitioner or nurse practitioner forms the opinion that a patient of the practitioner has, or may have, a notifiable infectious disease or notifiable infectious disease-related condition, the practitioner must notify the Chief Health Officer.

page 64Official Version<br/>Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.auAs at 03 Nov 2024<br/>[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (2) If a medical practitioner conducts a post mortem examination of a body and forms the opinion that the deceased person had, or may have had, a notifiable infectious disease or notifiable infectious disease-related condition at the time of death, the medical practitioner must notify the Chief Health Officer.
- (3) If the analysis of a sample undertaken at a pathology laboratory indicates that the patient from whom the sample was taken has, or may have, a notifiable infectious disease or notifiable infectious disease-related condition, the responsible pathologist of that pathology laboratory must notify the Chief Health Officer.
- (4) Notification under this section must be given
  - (a) as soon as is practicable, and in any event
    - (i) in the case of an urgently notifiable infectious disease or an urgently notifiable infectious disease-related condition, within 24 hours; or
    - (ii) in the case of any other notifiable infectious disease or notifiable infectious disease-related condition, within 72 hours;

and

- (b) in the approved form (if any).
- (5) Notification under this section, to the extent to which the medical practitioner, nurse practitioner or responsible pathologist has the information
  - (a) must include the name of the notifiable infectious disease or notifiable infectious disease-related condition; and
  - (b) must include the following information, unless the regulations provide otherwise
    - the name, residential address, telephone numbers, email address, date of birth and gender of the patient;

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

 (ii) the name, business address, telephone numbers and email address of the patient's medical practitioner or nurse practitioner;

and

- (c) must include any other information prescribed by the regulations.
- (6) The information prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of subsection (5) may vary in respect of different notifiable infectious diseases or notifiable infectious disease-related conditions.

[Section 94 amended: No. 14 of 2019 s. 6.]

## 95. Offence of failing to notify Chief Health Officer

(1) A person who fails to notify the Chief Health Officer in accordance with section 94 commits an offence.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

(2) In any proceedings against a person for an offence under subsection (1) of failing to notify the Chief Health Officer, it is a defence to prove that the person believed on reasonable grounds that another person had given the Chief Health Officer the required notification.

## 96. No liability for notifying Chief Health Officer

If a medical practitioner, nurse practitioner or responsible pathologist in good faith notifies the Chief Health Officer under section 94 —

- (a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred as a result of giving the notification; and
- (b) giving the notification is not to be regarded as
  - (i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or

page 66

Official Version As at 03 I Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PC

- (ii) a breach of professional ethics, professional standards or any principles of conduct applicable to the person's employment; or
- (iii) unprofessional conduct.

## **Division 3** — **Duty to inform**

## 97. Practitioners to provide patients with information

- (1) If a medical practitioner or nurse practitioner forms the opinion that a patient of the practitioner has a notifiable infectious disease or notifiable infectious disease-related condition, the practitioner, as well as complying with the notification requirements under Division 2, must give the patient information about the disease or condition.
- (2) The information to be given to the patient under subsection (1) is
  - (a) in the case of a notifiable infectious disease, information about
    - (i) the patient's obligations under section 88(2) to (4); and
    - (ii) the patient's rights under section 88(5); and
    - (iii) preventing the transmission of the disease to any other person;

and

- (b) in the case of a notifiable infectious disease-related condition, information about the patient's rights under section 88(5); and
- (c) information about the medical practitioner's or nurse practitioner's obligation under section 94 to notify the Chief Health Officer about the notifiable infectious disease or notifiable infectious disease-related condition; and

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (d) any information prescribed by the regulations.
- (3) The information prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of subsection (2)(d) may vary in respect of different notifiable infectious diseases or notifiable infectious disease-related conditions.

## 98. Offence of failing to provide patient with information

(1) A medical practitioner or nurse practitioner who, without reasonable excuse, fails to comply with the requirement in section 97 to give a patient of that practitioner the information required by subsection (2)(a)(i) or (iii) of that section commits an offence.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

(2) In any proceedings against a person for an offence under subsection (1) of failing to give a patient the information required by section 97, it is a defence to prove that the person believed on reasonable grounds that another person had given the patient the required information.

## **Division 4** — Test orders

## 99. Terms used

In this Division —

child means a person who is under 16 years of age;

incapable person means a person who is not a child and —

- (a) who for any reason is unable to give consent to being tested for a notifiable infectious disease; or
- (b) who is unconscious or otherwise unable
  - (i) to understand a request made to give consent to being tested for a notifiable infectious disease; or

page 68

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]  to communicate whether or not he or she consents to being tested for a notifiable infectious disease;

## protected person means —

- (a) a child; or
- (b) an incapable person;

*relative*, in relation to an incapable person, means a person who is —

- (a) related, by blood or marriage, to the incapable person; or
- (b) the incapable person's de facto partner;

*relevant counselling*, in relation to a notifiable infectious disease, means counselling —

- (a) that is given by a person whom the Chief Health Officer reasonably believes is suitably qualified and experienced; and
- (b) that provides information about
  - (i) the risk of the transmission of the disease in the particular circumstances; and
  - (ii) the medical and social consequences of the transmission of the disease; and
  - (iii) how and where testing for the disease could be carried out;

## responsible person —

- (a) in relation to a child, means any of the following persons
  - (i) a parent of the child;
  - (ii) a guardian of the child;
  - (iii) another person who has responsibility for the day-to-day care of the child;

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(iv)	if no person mentioned in another subparagraph of this paragraph is available, a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subparagraph;
	tion to an incapable person, means any of the ving persons —
(i)	a relative of the incapable person;
(ii)	if the incapable person is under 18 years of age, a guardian of the incapable person or another person who has responsibility for the day-to-day care of the incapable person;
(iii)	a person who is a guardian of the incapable person under the <i>Guardianship and</i> <i>Administration Act 1990</i> ;
(iv)	a person who is an enduring guardian of the incapable person under the <i>Guardianship and</i> <i>Administration Act 1990</i> and is authorised to perform functions in relation to the incapable person in the circumstances in which this Division applies;
(v)	a person recognised as the incapable person's representative under the <i>Disability Services Act 1993</i> section 32(2);
(vi)	a person who is a carer (as defined in the <i>Carers Recognition Act 2004</i> section 4) in relation to the incapable person;
(vii)	if no person mentioned in another subparagraph
	in rela follow (i) (ii) (iii) (iv) (v) (v) (vi)

(vii) If no person mentioned in another subparagraph of this paragraph is available, a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subparagraph.

page 70

Official VersionAs at 03 Nov 2024Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au[PCO 00-s0-00]

## 100. Chief Health Officer may make test orders

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may make a test order in respect of a person (the *relevant person*) if the Chief Health Officer reasonably believes that
  - (a) an incident has occurred or a circumstance has arisen that could have resulted in
    - the relevant person, or biological material from the relevant person, directly or indirectly transmitting a notifiable infectious disease to another person; or
    - (ii) a notifiable infectious disease being transmitted to the relevant person;

and

- (b) the relevant person
  - (i) has been given relevant counselling; or
  - (ii) has been offered relevant counselling, but has refused the offer or has failed to take up the offer within a reasonable time; or
  - (iii) is a protected person;

and

- (c) any of the following apply
  - (i) if paragraph (b)(i) or (ii) applies, the relevant person has refused to be tested for the disease or has failed to be tested for the disease within a reasonable time;
  - (ii) if paragraph (b)(iii) applies, a person entitled to consent to the relevant person being tested for the disease has refused that consent or has failed to give that consent within a reasonable time, after being given relevant counselling or, after having been offered relevant counselling, having refused or failed to take up the offer within a reasonable time;

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

if paragraph (b)(iii) applies, it is not practicable (iii) in the circumstances to obtain, from someone else, consent to the relevant person being tested for the disease;

and

- (d) testing the relevant person for the disease is necessary for the purposes of determining what steps (if any) need to be taken with respect to the clinical or public health management and, if appropriate, treatment of the relevant person or another person.
- The Chief Health Officer may make a test order in respect of a (2)deceased person if the Chief Health Officer reasonably believes that
  - either (a)
    - (i) before or after the person's death, an incident has occurred or a circumstance has arisen that could have resulted in the deceased person, or biological material from the deceased person, directly or indirectly transmitting a notifiable infectious disease to another person; or
    - before the person's death, an incident has (ii) occurred or a circumstance has arisen that could have resulted in a notifiable infectious disease being transmitted to the deceased person;

and

- (b) testing the deceased person for the disease is necessary for the purposes of determining what steps (if any) need to be taken with respect to —
  - (i) the public health management of the deceased person; or
  - the clinical or public health management and, if (ii) appropriate, treatment of another person.

page 72

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(3) Before making a test order in respect of a deceased person, the Chief Health Officer must consult with the senior next of kin of the deceased, unless the Chief Health Officer reasonably believes that it is not practical in the circumstances to undertake that consultation.

## 101. Process for making test order

- (1) A test order must be in writing and must include the following
  - (a) details of the incident or circumstance to which the order relates;
  - (b) the name of the person to be tested under the order;
  - (c) if the person to be tested under the order is a protected person or a deceased person
    - (i) in the case of a protected person, the name of a responsible person; or
    - (ii) in the case of a deceased person, the name of the person who has lawful custody of the deceased person's body;
  - (d) the name of the notifiable infectious disease for which the person is to be tested;
  - (e) the kind of sample to be obtained under the order;
  - (f) where and when the sample is to be obtained;
  - (g) a statement that section 109 confers a right to apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision to make the order;
  - (h) a statement that the person who is required to comply or facilitate compliance with the order has the right to obtain legal advice and to communicate with a lawyer;
  - (i) a statement that force may be used to enforce the order;
  - (j) a warning that failure to comply or, as the case requires, facilitate compliance with the order is an offence.

As	at 03	Nov	2024
[PCO	D 00-s	0-001	

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (2) A test order must be served personally on
  - (a) unless paragraph (b) or (c) applies, the person to be tested under the order; or
  - (b) if the person to be tested under the order is a protected person, the responsible person named in the order; or
  - (c) if the person to be tested under the order is a deceased person, the person who has lawful custody of the deceased person's body.
- (3) A test order may be made subject to any reasonable conditions that the Chief Health Officer considers appropriate and specifies in the order.
- (4) The Chief Health Officer may, by further order under section 100, vary or revoke a test order, and the variation or revocation of the order must be served personally on the person on whom the original order was served.
- (5) A test order, or a variation to a test order, does not take effect until it is served personally in accordance with subsection (2) or (4), as the case requires.

## 102. Explanation of test order

- (1) The Chief Health Officer must ensure that a person to be tested under a test order (other than a protected person or a deceased person) is informed in language likely to be readily understood by the person —
  - (a) of the person's obligations under section 88(2) to (4); and
  - (b) of the person's rights under section 88(5); and
  - (c) of the person's right under section 109 to apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision to make the order; and
  - (d) that the person has a right to obtain legal advice and to communicate with a lawyer; and

page 74	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (e) about the purpose and effect of the order; and
- (f) that force may be used to enforce the order; and
- (g) that failure to comply with the order is an offence.
- (2) If the person to be tested under a test order is a protected person or a deceased person, the Chief Health Officer must ensure that a suitably modified version of the explanation required by subsection (1) is given to the person on whom the test order is served in accordance with section 101(2).
- (3) Subsections (1) and (2) apply with all necessary changes if a test order is varied.
- (4) Failure to comply with this section does not invalidate a test order.

## **103.** Effect of test orders

- (1) A test order (other than an order that relates to a protected person or a deceased person)
  - (a) authorises a sample of the kind specified in the order to be obtained from the person in accordance with the order; and
  - (b) requires the person named in the order to give a sample of the kind specified in the order, or to submit to the taking of a sample of that kind, in accordance with the order.
- (2) A test order that relates to a protected person
  - (a) authorises a sample of the kind specified in the order to be obtained from the protected person in accordance with the order; and
  - (b) requires the responsible person named in the order to take all reasonable steps to enable that sample to be obtained or taken in accordance with the order.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (3) A test order that relates to a deceased person
  - (a) authorises a sample of the kind specified in the order to be taken from the deceased person's body in accordance with the order; and
  - (b) requires the person who has lawful custody of the deceased person's body to take all reasonable steps to enable that sample to be taken in accordance with the order.
- (4) A test order also authorises the sample to be tested for the notifiable infectious disease named in the order.

## 104. Offences of failing to comply with test order

(1) A person named in a test order who, without reasonable excuse, fails to comply with the requirement in section 103(1) to give a sample of the kind specified in the order, or to submit to the taking of a sample of that kind, in accordance with the order commits an offence.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$50 000.

(2) A responsible person named in a test order who, without reasonable excuse, fails to comply with the requirement in section 103(2)(b) to take all reasonable steps to enable a sample to be obtained or taken in accordance with the order commits an offence.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$50 000.

(3) A person who is named in a test order as the person who has lawful custody of a deceased person's body and who, without reasonable excuse, fails to comply with the requirement in section 103(3)(b) to take all reasonable steps to enable a sample to be taken in accordance with the order commits an offence.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$50 000.

page 76

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

## 105. No payment may be required in relation to testing under test order

Neither the Chief Health Officer nor any person acting on behalf of the Chief Health Officer, nor any person who obtains or takes a sample under a test order, may require any of the following persons to make any payment (whether in money or money's worth) for or in relation to the obtaining, taking or testing of a sample under a test order —

- (a) the person from whom the sample is obtained or taken;
- (b) if section 100(1)(b)(iii) applies to the person, any responsible person;
- (c) if the person from whom the sample is taken is a deceased person, the person who has lawful custody of the deceased person's body or the deceased person's estate.

## **106.** Enforcement of test orders

- (1) An authorised officer may enforce a test order.
- (2) For the purposes of enforcing a test order, an authorised officer may request the assistance of a police officer.
- (3) An authorised officer or police officer may use reasonable force to enforce a test order, including, if necessary
  - (a) to apprehend the person to be tested under the order (the *relevant person*) and detain the relevant person for as long as is reasonably necessary to enable the test order to be carried out; and
  - (b) to take the relevant person to the place where the test order is to be carried out; and
  - (c) to restrain the relevant person to enable the sample that is the subject of the test order to be obtained or taken in accordance with section 110; and

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

	(d)		nove anything (including underwear) that the nt person is wearing, if —
		(i)	the removal of the thing is reasonably necessary to enable the sample that is the subject of the test order to be obtained or taken; and
		(ii)	the relevant person is given a reasonable opportunity to remove the thing himself or herself, and refuses or fails to do so.
(4)	officer any fo circum the tes that is person	r or poli rce that istances it order the sub i, or tha	ing subsection (3), the force that an authorised ce officer may use to enforce a test order includes it is reasonably necessary to use in the s to overcome any resistance to the enforcement of (including the obtaining or taking of the sample ject of the order) that is offered by the relevant t the authorised officer or police officer reasonably be offered by the relevant person.
(5)			thing —
	(a)	manne privac	t be done with decency and sensitivity and in a er that gives to the relevant person the degree of by and dignity that is consistent with carrying out st order; and
	(b)		thorised officer or police officer taking the action

- (b) the authorised officer or police officer taking the action and any other person present while it is done (excluding the person who is obtaining or taking the sample that is the subject of the test order) must, if practicable, be of the same gender as the relevant person; and
- (c) the number of people present while it is done (excluding a person who is present under paragraph (d)) must be no more than is reasonably necessary to ensure that the test order is carried out effectively and to ensure the safety of all present; and
- (d) if the relevant person is a protected person, it must, if practicable, be done in the presence of a responsible

page 78	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

person or some other person who can provide the protected person with support and represent his or her interests.

## 107. Warrant to enforce test order

- If an authorised officer is satisfied that it is necessary to do so to enforce a test order, the authorised officer may apply to a magistrate —
  - (a) for a warrant for the apprehension of the person to be tested under the order; or
  - (b) if the person named in the order is a deceased person, for a warrant authorising entry to the place where the deceased person's body is reasonably believed to be.
- (2) The application
  - (a) must be made in accordance with sections 247 and 248, and those sections apply with all necessary changes; and
  - (b) must be determined in private.
- (3) If the magistrate is satisfied that there are reasonable grounds for the application to have been made under subsection (1), the magistrate must issue a warrant accordingly.
- (4) The magistrate must cause a record to be made (on the warrant or otherwise) of the matters of fact on which the magistrate has relied to justify the issue of the warrant.
- (5) The warrant authorises the person specified in the warrant (and any police officer accompanying that person under section 108(1)(a)) —
  - (a) to enter, at any time, any place where the person (or as the case requires, the body of the deceased person) to be tested under the test order is reasonably believed to be, using any force that is reasonably necessary to do so; and

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(b)	to search the place for the purpose of finding the person or the person's body, as the case requires; and		
(c)	if the person named in the order is not a deceased person, to apprehend the person and —		
	(i)	to detain the person for as long as is reasonably necessary to enable the test order to be carried out; and	
	(ii)	if necessary, to take that person to the place where the test order is to be carried out;	
	and		
(d)	if the person named in the order is a deceased person, to take possession of the body of the person and (if necessary) take it to a place to enable the test order to be carried out.		
Furth	er prov	visions relating to warrant	
-		cuting a warrant issued under section 107 who is fficer —	
(a)	the ef	be accompanied by a police officer if necessary for fective exercise of the powers conferred by the nt and that section; and	
(b)	-	produce the warrant for inspection by a person ying the place concerned if asked by the person to	
The wa	arrant r	remains in force —	
(a)		e period (not exceeding 30 days) specified in the nt as the period during which it remains in force;	

- or(b) if no period is so specified, for 30 days from the date of its issue.
- (3) However, the warrant ceases to be in force when it is executed.

108.

(1)

(2)

Official Version As a Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

## 109. Review by State Administrative Tribunal

- (1) A person who is named in a test order as the person to be tested under the order may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision to make the order.
- (2) If a test order authorises a sample to be taken from a deceased person's body, any of the following persons may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision to make the order
  - (a) the person who has lawful custody of the deceased person's body;
  - (b) the senior next of kin of the deceased.
- (3) The State Administrative Tribunal must hear and determine the application as soon as is practicable.

## 110. Obtaining or taking samples under test orders

- (1) A sample that is the subject of a test order
  - (a) may be obtained or taken only by a medical practitioner, nurse, midwife or other appropriately qualified person; and
  - (b) must be obtained or taken in accordance with accepted medical practice with respect to the obtaining or taking of a sample of that kind.
- (2) This section does not limit section 106.

## **111.** Test results to be reported

- (1) If a sample that is the subject of a test order is tested for a notifiable infectious disease, the following persons must ensure that the results of the test are reported to the Chief Health Officer as soon as is practicable —
  - (a) if the sample is tested at a pathology laboratory, the responsible pathologist (as defined in section 93);

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (b) if paragraph (a) does not apply, the pathologist or other person who tested the sample;
- (c) if the results of the test are reported to the medical practitioner, nurse, midwife or qualified person who took the sample, that medical practitioner, nurse, midwife or qualified person.
- (2) As soon as is practicable after receiving the test results, the Chief Health Officer must give notice of the test results to the following persons
  - (a) the person from whom the sample tested was obtained or taken, unless that person is a protected person or a deceased person;
  - (b) if the person from whom the sample tested was obtained or taken is a protected person, the responsible person named in the test order;
  - (c) if the person from whom the sample tested was taken is a deceased person
    - (i) the person named in the test order as the person having lawful custody of the deceased person's body; or
    - (ii) if the deceased person died after the sample was taken, the senior next of kin of the deceased;
  - (d) any person to whom a notifiable infectious disease could have been transmitted, as referred to in section 100(1)(a) or (2)(a), but only if the information is necessary
    - (i) for the clinical or public health management of that person; or
    - (ii) to inform that person that the test results were negative;

page 82

Official Version A Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (e) any medical practitioner, nurse, midwife or other person who requires or might require the information for the purposes of —
  - (i) the clinical or public health management of the person from whom the sample tested was obtained or taken or a person to whom paragraph (d) applies; or
  - (ii) if the person from whom the sample tested was obtained or taken is a deceased person, the public health management of the deceased person.

## **112.** Person tested not to be identified

- (1) When giving notice of test results to a person under section 111(2)(d), the Chief Health Officer
  - (a) must not include any information that would identify the person from whom the sample tested was obtained or taken; and
  - (b) must warn the person given notice of the test results
    - (i) of the obligation imposed by subsection (2); and
    - (ii) that breach of that obligation is an offence.
- (2) A person given notice of test results under section 111(2)(d) must not disclose, communicate or make a record of anything in those results that would identify the person from whom the sample tested was obtained or taken.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$20 000.

## **113.** No liability for reporting test results

If a responsible pathologist, pathologist, medical practitioner, nurse, midwife, qualified person or other person in good faith reports to the Chief Health Officer under section 111(1) the results of a test —

(a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred as a result of making that report; and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 83
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

(b)	makir	ng the report is not to be regarded as —
	(i)	a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or
	(ii)	a breach of professional ethics or standards or any principles of conduct applicable to the person's employment; or
	(iii)	unprofessional conduct.
Divisio Diseas		limited by <i>Mandatory Testing</i> (Infectious to 2014

Nothing in the *Mandatory Testing (Infectious Diseases) Act 2014* limits or affects this Division.

## **Division 5** — **Public health orders**

## 115. Terms used

114.

In this Division —

child means a person who is under 18 years of age;

*disability* has the meaning given in the *Disability Services Act 1993* section 3;

*incapable person* means a person who is not a child and who has a disability that impairs the person's capacity to make decisions;

protected person means —

- (a) a child; or
- (b) an incapable person;

*relative*, in relation to an incapable person, means a person who is —

- (a) related, by blood or marriage, to the incapable person; or
- (b) the incapable person's de facto partner;

Official Version As at 03 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PC

#### responsible person —

- (a) in relation to a child, means any of the following persons
  - (i) a parent of the child;
  - (ii) a guardian of the child;
  - (iii) another person who has responsibility for the day-to-day care of the child;
  - (iv) if no person mentioned in another subparagraph of this paragraph is available, a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subparagraph;
- (b) in relation to an incapable person, means any of the following persons
  - (i) a relative of the incapable person;
  - (ii) a person who is a guardian of the incapable person under the *Guardianship and Administration Act 1990*;
  - (iii) a person who is an enduring guardian of the incapable person under the *Guardianship and Administration Act 1990* and is authorised to perform functions in relation to the incapable person in the circumstances in which this Division applies;
  - (iv) a person recognised as the incapable person's representative under the *Disability Services* Act 1993 section 32(2);
  - (v) a person who is a carer (as defined in the *Carers Recognition Act 2004* section 4) in relation to the incapable person;
  - (vi) if no person mentioned in another subparagraph of this paragraph is available, a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subparagraph.

As at 03 Nov 2024Official Versionpage 85[PCO 00-s0-00]Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

## **116.** Chief Health Officer may make public health orders

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may make a public health order in respect of a person if the Chief Health Officer reasonably believes that
  - (a) the person
    - (i) has a notifiable infectious disease; or
    - (ii) has been exposed to a notifiable infectious disease, and may develop that disease;

and

- (b) the person is behaving, or may behave, in a way that (if the person has or develops the disease) will transmit, or is likely to transmit, the disease to another person; and
- (c) there is a material public health risk; and
- (d) any of the following applies
  - (i) the person has been given counselling;
  - (ii) reasonable attempts have been made to give the person counselling;
  - (iii) it is not practicable to give the person counselling before making the order;
  - and
- (e) making a public health order is necessary to prevent or minimise the material public health risk posed by the person.
- (2) A public health order must
  - (a) be in writing in the approved form; and
  - (b) name the person to whom it applies; and
  - (c) name the notifiable infectious disease the person is believed to have or to which the person is believed to have been exposed, as the case requires; and
  - (d) set out the details of what the order requires the person to whom it applies to do or refrain from doing; and

page 86	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (e) give details of the circumstances that the Chief Health Officer considers justify making the order; and
- (f) set out the following information
  - (i) an explanation of the person's obligations under section 88(2) to (4);
  - (ii) an explanation of the person's rights under section 88(5);
  - (iii) a statement that the person has the right under section 127 to apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision to make the order;
  - (iv) a statement that the person has the right to obtain legal advice and to communicate with a lawyer;

and

- (g) state that force may be used to enforce the order; and
- (h) contain a warning that failure to comply with the order is an offence; and
- (i) include any matters prescribed by the regulations.
- (3) When making a public health order, the Chief Health Officer must take into account the principle that any requirement of the order restricting the liberty of the person to whom the order applies should be imposed only if it is the only effective way to ensure that public health is not endangered or likely to be endangered.
- (4) A public health order may include ancillary or incidental directions and may be made subject to any reasonable conditions that the Chief Health Officer considers appropriate and specifies in the order.
- (5) The Chief Health Officer may, by further order under this section, vary or revoke a public health order.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

## **117.** Effect of public health orders

- (1) A public health order may require the person to whom it applies to do one or more of these
  - (a) to refrain from specified conduct, either absolutely or unless specified conditions are satisfied;
  - (b) to refrain from carrying out specified activities (for example, without limitation, employment, use of public transport or participation in certain events), either absolutely or unless specified conditions are satisfied;
  - (c) to undergo counselling by a specified person or one or more persons within a specified class of persons;
  - (d) to refrain from visiting a specified place, or a place within a specified class of places, either absolutely or unless specified conditions are satisfied;
  - (e) to refrain from associating with specified persons or specified classes of persons, either absolutely or unless specified conditions are satisfied;
  - (f) to submit to specified supervision;
  - (g) to undergo a specified medical examination, or specified medical treatment, at a specified time and place;
  - (h) to take specified action to prevent or minimise the public health risk posed by the person;
  - (i) to reside at a specified place and, if considered to be appropriate by the Chief Health Officer, to remain isolated at that place;
  - (j) to submit to being detained at a specified place for the purpose of undergoing a medical examination or medical treatment;
  - (k) to submit to being detained or isolated, or detained and isolated, at a specified place.

page 88

Official Version A: Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (2) A public health order that requires a person to undergo a medical examination authorises
  - (a) the carrying out of that medical examination in accordance with the order; and
  - (b) the testing of any sample obtained or taken in connection with that medical examination.
- (3) A public health order that requires a person to undergo medical treatment authorises
  - (a) the giving of medical treatment to that person in accordance with the order; and
  - (b) the testing of any sample obtained or taken in connection with that medical treatment.
- (4) Subsections (2) and (3) do not limit what a person can do for the purposes of, or in connection with, the enforcement or administration of a public health order.

# 118. Personal service of orders required

- (1) A public health order, and any variation to or revocation of a public health order, must be served personally on the person to whom it applies.
- (2) However, if the person to whom the public health order applies is a protected person, the public health order, and any variation to or revocation of the order, must be served personally on a responsible person.
- (3) A public health order, or a variation to or revocation of a public health order, does not take effect until it is served personally in accordance with subsection (1) or (2), as the case requires.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### 119. **Explanation of public health order**

- (1)The Chief Health Officer must ensure that a person to whom a public health order applies is informed in language likely to be readily understood by the person ---
  - of the person's obligations under section 88(2) to (4); (a) and
  - (b) of the person's rights under section 88(5); and
  - of the person's right under section 127 to apply to the (c) State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision to make the order: and
  - that the person has the right to obtain legal advice and to (d) communicate with a lawyer; and
  - (e) about the purpose and effect of the order; and
  - (f) that force may be used to enforce the order; and
  - that failure to comply with the order is an offence. (g)
- (2)If the person to whom a public health order applies is a protected person -
  - (a) a suitably modified version of the explanation required by subsection (1) is also to be given to the responsible person on whom the order is personally served in accordance with section 118(2); and
  - without limiting paragraph (a), the explanation must also (b) inform the responsible person of his or her obligations under section 123.
- (3) This section applies, with all necessary changes, to a variation to a public health order.
- (4) Failure to comply with this section does not invalidate a public health order.

page 90

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

[PCO 00-s0-00]

# 120. Provisions applying if person detained under public health order

- (1) If a person is detained under section 117(1)(j) or (k)
  - (a) the Chief Health Officer must review the person's detention at intervals not greater than 28 days to determine whether the detention of the person continues to be required; and
  - (b) the person is entitled to obtain legal advice and to communicate with a lawyer; and
  - (c) if the detained person is a protected person, the person is entitled to be represented by a responsible person.
- (2) The Chief Health Officer must ensure that a person who is detained under section 117(1)(j) or (k) is immediately released from that detention if
  - (a) following a review under subsection (1)(a), the Chief Health Officer determines that the detention of the person is no longer required; or
  - (b) in the case of a person who is detained under section 117(1)(j), the medical examination or medical treatment for which the person was detained has been completed; or
  - (c) for any other reason, the detention of the person under the public health order is no longer required.

# 121. Minister to be informed of detention or release from detention under public health order

- (1) The Chief Health Officer must give written notice to the Minister
  - (a) that a person has been detained under section 117(1)(j) or (k); or
  - (b) that following a review under section 120(1)(a), a person is to continue to be detained under section 117(1)(j) or (k); or

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 91
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (c) that a person detained under section 117(1)(j) or (k) has been released from detention.
- (2) A notice under subsection (1)
  - (a) must be given as soon as is practicable; and
  - (b) must include
    - (i) an identifier (for example a number or code) that uniquely identifies the person detained without disclosing their identity; and
    - (ii) the reasons for the detention, continued detention or release from detention, of the person.

### 122. Offence to fail to comply with public health order

A person in relation to whom a public health order is in effect must not, without reasonable excuse, fail to comply with the order.

Penalty: imprisonment for 12 months or a fine of \$50 000.

# 123. Responsible persons to facilitate compliance with public health order

- (1) If a public health order is personally served on a responsible person in accordance with section 118(2), the responsible person must take all reasonable steps to ensure that the person in relation to whom the public health order is in effect complies with the order.
- (2) A responsible person who, without reasonable excuse, fails to comply with the requirement in subsection (1) commits an offence.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$50 000.

#### **124.** Enforcement of public health orders

(1) An authorised officer may enforce a public health order.

page 92

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (2) For the purposes of enforcing a public health order, an authorised officer may request the assistance of a police officer.
- (3) An authorised officer or police officer may use reasonable force to enforce a public health order, including, if necessary
  - (a) to apprehend and detain the person to whom the order applies (the *relevant person*) and take the relevant person to
    - (i) a place where a medical examination or medical treatment is to be carried out in accordance with the order; or
    - (ii) the place where the relevant person is required under the order to be;

and

- (b) to detain the relevant person at the place where he or she is required under the order to be; and
- (c) to restrain the relevant person to enable a medical examination or medical treatment to be carried out; and
- (d) to remove anything (including underwear) that the relevant person is wearing, if
  - the removal of the thing is reasonably necessary to enable a medical examination or medical treatment to be carried out; and
  - (ii) the relevant person is given a reasonable opportunity to remove the thing himself or herself, and refuses or fails to do so.
- (4) Without limiting subsection (3), the force that an authorised officer or police officer may use to enforce a public health order includes any force that it is reasonably necessary to use in the circumstances to overcome any resistance to the enforcement of the public health order (including enabling a medical examination or medical treatment to be carried out) that is offered by the relevant person, or that the authorised officer or

As at 03 Nov 2024 Official Version [PCO 00-s0-00] Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

police officer reasonably suspects will be offered by the relevant person.

- (5) If any action taken under subsection (3) involves the removal of an item of clothing
  - (a) it must be done with decency and sensitivity and in a manner that gives to the relevant person the degree of privacy and dignity that is consistent with carrying out the public health order; and
  - (b) the authorised officer or police officer taking the action and any other person present while it is done (excluding any person who is carrying out any medical examination or medical treatment) must, if practicable, be of the same gender as the relevant person; and
  - (c) the number of people present while it is done (excluding a person who is present under paragraph (d)) must be no more than is reasonably necessary to ensure that the public health order is carried out effectively and to ensure the safety of all present; and
  - (d) if the relevant person is a protected person, it must, if practicable, be done in the presence of a responsible person or some other person who can provide the protected person with support and represent his or her interests.

# 125. Warrant to apprehend person to whom public health order applies

- (1) If an authorised officer is satisfied that it is necessary to do so to enforce a public health order, the authorised officer may apply to a magistrate for a warrant for the apprehension of the person to whom the order applies.
- (2) The application
  - (a) must be made in accordance with sections 247 and 248, and those sections apply with all necessary changes; and

page 94	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (b) must be determined in private.
- (3) If the magistrate is satisfied that there are reasonable grounds for the application to have been made under subsection (1), the magistrate must issue a warrant for the apprehension of the person to whom the public health order applies.
- (4) The magistrate must cause a record to be made (on the warrant or otherwise) of the matters of fact on which the magistrate has relied to justify the issue of the warrant.
- (5) The warrant authorises the person specified in the warrant (and any police officer accompanying that person under section 126(1)(a)) —
  - (a) to enter, at any time, any place where the person to whom the public health order applies is reasonably believed to be, using any force that is reasonably necessary to do so; and
  - (b) to search the place for the purpose of finding the person; and
  - (c) to apprehend the person and take the person to a place to be dealt with in accordance with the public health order.

### **126.** Further provisions relating to warrant

- (1) A person executing a warrant issued under section 125 who is not a police officer
  - (a) may be accompanied by a police officer if necessary for the effective exercise of the powers conferred by the warrant and that section; and
  - (b) must produce the warrant for inspection by a person occupying the place concerned if asked by the person to do so.

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (2) The warrant remains in force
  - (a) for the period (not exceeding 30 days) specified in the warrant as the period during which it remains in force; or
  - (b) if no period is so specified, for 30 days from the date of its issue.
- (3) However, the warrant ceases to be in force when it is executed.

# 127. Review by State Administrative Tribunal

- (1) A person to whom a public health order applies (the *applicant*) may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of
  - (a) the decision to make the order; or
  - (b) if the order is varied under section 116(5), the decision to vary the order.
- (2) The State Administrative Tribunal must hear and determine the application as a matter of priority and urgency.
- (3) Without limiting the matters that the State Administrative Tribunal may consider in determining the application, the State Administrative Tribunal must consider —
  - (a) the method by which the notifiable infectious disease named in the public health order is transmitted; and
  - (b) the seriousness of the risk that the applicant may transmit that disease to other people; and
  - (c) the past behaviour and likely behaviour of the applicant; and
  - (d) the extent of the restrictions imposed on the applicant.

#### page 96

Official Version As Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

## 128. Restriction on making of further public health order

- (1) This section applies to a person in respect of whom a public health order is made if the order ceases to have effect
  - (a) as the result of being revoked by a further order made under section 116; or
  - (b) as the result of
    - (i) the decision of the State Administrative Tribunal on a review under section 127; or
    - (ii) an appeal from that decision.
- (2) A further public health order may be made in respect of a person to whom this section applies only if the Chief Health Officer reasonably believes that, since the earlier public health order ceased to have effect, there has been a change in the person's health or behaviour that increases the risk of the person transmitting a notifiable infectious disease to another person.

# **129.** Recognition of interstate public health orders

(1) In this section —

*corresponding law* means a provision of a law of another State, a Territory or the Commonwealth that is prescribed by the regulations to be a corresponding law for the purposes of this section;

order includes a notice, requirement or direction.

- (2) This section applies if
  - (a) a person is subject to an order under a corresponding law; and
  - (b) the terms of the order provide for matters that could be the subject (wholly or substantially) of a public health order under this Division; and
  - (c) the person enters this State.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (3) If this section applies, the order to which the person is subject operates in this State, in accordance with this section, as if it were a public health order made under this Division, but with the following modifications -
  - (a) the order has the terms set out in the order or applying to it under the law of the jurisdiction in which it was made, with any variations made under subsection (5)(a) or section 116(5);
  - (b) section 127(1)(a) does not apply.
- (4) An order that operates in this State under subsection (3) has no effect until a copy of the order (with or without any variations made under subsection (5)(a) is served personally in accordance with section 118(1) or (2).
- (5) If an order operates in this State under subsection (3)
  - the Chief Health Officer may, by written notice served (a) in accordance with section 130(2), vary the order as it operates in this State, but only to the extent reasonably necessary for its effective operation in this State; and
  - the order ceases to operate in this State if (b)
    - the order expires or is revoked under the (i) corresponding law; or
    - the Chief Health Officer revokes the order under (ii) section 116(5).

#### 130. Further provisions applying to interstate public health orders operating in this State

Section 119 applies, with all necessary changes, to an order to (1)which section 129 applies as if the order were a public health order made under this Division.

page 98

As at 03 Nov 2024 Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (2) If a notice is given under section 129(5)(a) varying an order to which section 129 applies
  - (a) sections 118 and 119 apply, with all necessary changes, to the notice; and
  - (b) the person who is subject to the order may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal under section 127(1)(b) as if the order had been varied under section 116(5).
- (3) The variation, under section 129(5)(a), of an order to which section 129 applies does not prevent the order being varied under section 116(5).
- (4) The fact that an order to which section 129 applies has ceased to operate in this State does not prevent a public health order subsequently being made under this Division in relation to the same person.

# **Division 6**—**Reporting requirements**

# **131.** Annual report to include information about test orders and public health orders

- (1) The accountable authority of the Department must include the following information in each annual report submitted under the *Financial Management Act 2006* Part 5
  - (a) information about the number and the types of orders made by the Chief Health Officer under Division 4 or 5 in the financial year to which the annual report relates, and the reasons for making those orders;
  - (b) information about the number of orders to which section 129 applies that began to operate in this State as public health orders in the financial year to which the annual report relates, and the reasons for taking steps to make the orders operational in this State.
- (2) The information included in an annual report under subsection (1) must not include any information that identifies,

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 99
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

or is likely to identify, any person in respect of whom an order referred to in that subsection was made or relates.

# **Division 7** — Identifying and informing contact persons

#### 132. Terms used

In this Division —

### affected person —

- (a) means a person who has, or who is reasonably believed to have, a notifiable infectious disease; and
- (b) includes a deceased person who had, or who is reasonably believed to have had, a notifiable infectious disease at the time of his or her death;

child means a person who is under 18 years of age;

#### contact person —

- (a) in relation to an affected person, means
  - a person (including a deceased person) who was, or who may have been, a source of the affected person's notifiable infectious disease; or
  - (ii) a person (including a deceased person) who has been, or who may have been, exposed to a notifiable infectious disease by the affected person;
- (b) in relation to an exposed person, means
  - (i) a person (including a deceased person) who exposed, or who may have exposed, the exposed person to a notifiable infectious disease; or
  - (ii) a person (including a deceased person) who has been, or who may have been, exposed to a notifiable infectious disease by the exposed person;

page 100

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

#### exposed person —

- (a) means a person who has been, or who may have been, exposed to a notifiable infectious disease; and
- (b) includes a deceased person who, before his or her death, was or may have been exposed to a notifiable infectious disease;

### relative —

- (a) in relation to an affected person or an exposed person, means a person who is
  - (i) related, by blood or marriage, to the affected person or exposed person; or
  - (ii) the affected person's or exposed person's de facto partner;

and

 (b) in relation to an affected person or exposed person who is deceased, includes a person who, immediately before the affected person's or exposed person's death, was a person referred to in paragraph (a)(i) or (ii);

*required information* means the information required by section 133(1) or 134(1), as the case requires.

# **133.** Requiring information where person believed to have notifiable infectious disease

- (1) If an authorised officer reasonably believes that a person has a notifiable infectious disease, the authorised officer may require the affected person to give the authorised officer the following information
  - (a) the affected person's name, residential address, telephone numbers, email address, date of birth and gender;
  - (b) information about any circumstances in which the affected person may have acquired, or been exposed to, the notifiable infectious disease;

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 101
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (c) information about any circumstances in which the affected person may have exposed another person to the notifiable infectious disease;
- (d) the name, residential address, telephone numbers, email address, date of birth and gender of any person the authorised officer reasonably believes is a contact person in relation to the affected person;
- (e) any other information prescribed by the regulations.
- (2) The information prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of subsection (1)(e) may vary in respect of different notifiable infectious diseases.

# **134.** Requiring information where person believed to have been exposed to notifiable infectious disease

- (1) If an authorised officer reasonably believes that a person has been, or may have been, exposed to a notifiable infectious disease, the authorised officer may require the exposed person to give the authorised officer the following information —
  - (a) the exposed person's name, residential address, telephone numbers, email address, date of birth and gender;
  - (b) information about any circumstances in which the exposed person may have been exposed to the notifiable infectious disease;
  - (c) information about any circumstances in which the exposed person may have exposed another person to the notifiable infectious disease;
  - (d) the name, residential address, telephone numbers, email address, date of birth and gender of any person the authorised officer reasonably believes is a contact person in relation to the exposed person;
  - (e) any other information prescribed by the regulations.

page	102
------	-----

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00] (2) The information prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of subsection (1)(e) may vary in respect of different notifiable infectious diseases.

# 135. Requiring other persons to give required information

- (1) This section applies if an authorised officer reasonably believes that a person is an affected person or an exposed person, and
  - (a) the affected person or exposed person, as the case requires
    - (i) is a child; or
    - (ii) is dead; or
    - (iii) for any other reason does not have the capacity to provide the required information;

or

- (b) the authorised officer, after making reasonable efforts, has been unable to identify or contact the affected person or exposed person.
- (2) If this section applies, the authorised officer may require any of the following persons to give the required information in relation to the affected person or the exposed person, as the case requires
  - (a) if the affected person or exposed person is a child, a parent or guardian of the child;
  - (b) if the affected person or exposed person is believed to be attending, or to have attended, a school, community kindergarten, child care service, university or other educational institution, a teacher, lecturer, or other member of staff of the school, community kindergarten, child care service, university or educational institution;
  - (c) a relative of the affected person or exposed person;
  - (d) the affected person's or exposed person's employer or former employer;

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 103
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

### (e) any other person the authorised officer reasonably believes may be able to provide the required information.

[Section 135 amended: No. 14 of 2019 s. 7.]

## 136. Authorised officer to produce evidence of authority

- (1) An authorised officer may exercise the power in section 133, 134 or 135 in relation to another person only if
  - (a) the authorised officer
    - (i) first produces evidence of his or her designation as an authorised officer; or
    - (ii) has evidence of his or her designation as an authorised officer displayed so that it is clearly visible to the other person;

and

- (b) the authorised officer first explains to the person that the required information is needed to attempt to prevent or minimise the spread of the notifiable infectious disease.
- (2) However, if for any reason it is not practicable for an authorised officer to comply with a requirement specified in subsection (1) before exercising the power, the authorised officer must comply with that requirement as soon as it is practicable.

# **137.** Offence to fail to comply with requirement to provide information

(1) A person must not, without reasonable excuse, fail to comply with a requirement made by an authorised officer under section 133(1), 134(1) or 135(2).

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

(2) Subsection (1) does not apply unless, when the authorised officer makes the requirement, the authorised officer informs the person that a failure to comply with the requirement may constitute an offence.

page 104 Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

# **138.** Protection from liability

If a person is required under section 133(1), 134(1) or 135(2) to give information to an authorised officer and gives that information in good faith —

- (a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred in respect of giving the information; and
- (b) giving the information is not to be regarded as
  - (i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or
  - (ii) a breach of professional ethics, professional standards or any principles of conduct applicable to the person's employment; or
  - (iii) unprofessional conduct.

### **139.** Informing contact persons

- (1) This section applies if
  - (a) the Chief Health Officer is notified under section 94 that a contact person may be the source of, or may have been exposed to, a notifiable infectious disease; or
  - (b) in response to a requirement made under section 133(1), 134(1) or 135(2), an authorised officer receives information that a contact person may be the source of, or may have been exposed to, a notifiable infectious disease.
- (2) If this section applies, the Chief Health Officer or, as the case requires, the authorised officer may take reasonable steps to ensure
  - (a) that the contact person is informed that he or she may be the source of, or may have been exposed to, a notifiable infectious disease; and

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (i) the contact person's obligations under section 88(2) to (4); and
- (ii) the contact person's rights under section 88(5); and
- (iii) preventing the transmission of the disease to any other person;

and

- (c) that the contact person is tested and, if necessary, treated for the disease.
- (3) In determining whether or not to take steps under subsection (2) and, if steps are to be taken, what steps, the Chief Health Officer or, as the case requires, the authorised officer must have regard to
  - (a) the degree of the risk of the contact person having the notifiable infectious disease or, as the case requires, having contracted, or contracting, the disease; and
  - (b) any guidelines issued by the Chief Health Officer under section 140; and
  - (c) any other relevant circumstances.
- (4) Without limiting subsection (2), the steps that the Chief Health Officer or authorised officer may take include requesting any of the following persons to do one or more of the things referred to in that subsection —
  - (a) a medical practitioner;
  - (b) a nurse practitioner;
  - (c) any other person whom the Chief Health Officer or authorised officer considers appropriate in the circumstances.

page 106

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (5) If the contact person is a child or a person who for any other reason does not have the capacity to understand the information that would otherwise be provided to them under subsection (2)(a) or (b), the Chief Health Officer or, as the case requires, the authorised officer may take steps under subsection (2) to ensure that the information is instead provided to
  - (a) if the contact person is a child, a parent or guardian of the child; or
  - (b) in any other case, a person who is a carer (as defined in the *Carers Recognition Act 2004* section 4) in relation to the contact person.

# 140. Chief Health Officer may issue guidelines

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may issue guidelines in relation to the taking of steps under section 139 to do the things referred to in subsection (2) of that section.
- (2) Without limiting subsection (1), guidelines issued under this section may provide guidance about
  - (a) the circumstances in which it may or may not be appropriate to request another person to do those things; and
  - (b) any follow-up action that should be taken if another person is requested to do those things.

# 141. Protection from liability

- (1) This section applies if
  - (a) the Chief Health Officer or an authorised officer is authorised under section 139 to take steps to ensure that a contact person (or if section 139(5) applies, some other person) is informed that the contact person may be the

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

source of, or may have been exposed to, a notifiable infectious disease, and either —

- (i) himself or herself gives that information to the contact person or other person; or
- (ii) requests another person under section 139(4) to inform the contact person or other person, and gives the person so requested information about the contact person;
- or
- (b) a medical practitioner, nurse practitioner or other person is requested under section 139(4) to inform a contact person or other person that the contact person may be the source of, or may have been exposed to, a notifiable infectious disease.
- (2) If this section applies, and the Chief Health Officer, authorised officer, medical practitioner, nurse practitioner or other person gives the relevant information in good faith
  - (a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred in respect of giving the information; and
  - (b) giving the information is not to be regarded as
    - (i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or
    - (ii) a breach of professional ethics, professional standards or any principles of conduct applicable to the person's employment; or
    - (iii) unprofessional conduct.

page 108

Official Version As a Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

## **Division 8**— Immunisation status of children

[Heading inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

### Subdivision 1 — Preliminary

[Heading inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

#### 141A. **Terms used**

In this Division —

Australian Immunisation Register means the register called the Australian Immunisation Register kept under the Australian Immunisation Register Act 2015 (Commonwealth) section 8;

*child* means a person who is under 18 years of age;

*current*, in relation to an immunisation certificate for a child, means a certificate issued not more than the prescribed period before -

- (a) the most recent date of an application for enrolment of the child in a school, community kindergarten or child care service: or
- the day on which the certificate is otherwise required to (b) be provided under this Act;

exempt child means a child who is in a class of children prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this definition;

#### immunisation certificate means —

- an extract of an entry in the Australian Immunisation (a) Register; or
- a certificate issued by the Chief Health Officer under (b) section 141C(1); or
- a document declared to be an immunisation certificate (c) under section 141C(4);

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

**Official Version** Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

immunisation status means the status of ----

- (a) having been immunised against, or having acquired immunity by infection from, all or specified vaccine preventable notifiable infectious diseases; or
- (b) not having been immunised against, and not having acquired immunity by infection from, all or specified vaccine preventable notifiable infectious diseases;

*person in charge*, of a school, community kindergarten or child care service, means the person who has responsibility for the day-to-day management and control of the school, community kindergarten or child care service;

*responsible person*, in relation to a child, means —

- (a) a parent of the child; or
- (b) a guardian of the child; or
- (c) another person who has responsibility for the day-to-day care of the child.

[Section 141A inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

# Subdivision 2 — Immunisation requirements for enrolment

[Heading inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

# 141B. Responsible person to give immunisation status to person in charge

- (1) This section applies to a child enrolling in, or enrolled in, a school, community kindergarten or child care service.
- (2) The responsible person for the child is required to give to the person in charge of the school, community kindergarten or child care service the immunisation status of the child as recorded on the current immunisation certificate for the child
  - (a) when the child is being enrolled in the school, community kindergarten or child care service; and

page 110

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (b) at such other time or times as are prescribed by the regulations.
- (3) For the purposes of ensuring compliance with subsection (2), the person in charge may require the responsible person for the child to produce the current immunisation certificate for the child.
- (4) The person in charge must take all reasonable steps to ensure that the responsible person for the child complies with subsection (2).

Penalty for this subsection: a fine of \$1 000.

[Section 141B inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

### 141C. Immunisation certificates issued or declared by Chief Health Officer

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may issue an immunisation certificate for a child for the purposes of section 141B if
  - (a) the Chief Health Officer is
    - (i) satisfied that a circumstance prescribed by the regulations is applicable to the child; or
    - (ii) otherwise satisfied that a special circumstance is applicable to the child;

and

- (b) the Chief Health Officer is satisfied that, but for that circumstance, the child's immunisation status would be up-to-date.
- (2) An immunisation certificate issued under subsection (1) remains in force for the period specified in the certificate or, if no period is specified, for an indefinite period.
- (3) The responsible person for a child may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of a decision by the Chief Health Officer to refuse to issue an immunisation certificate for the child under subsection (1).

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 111
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

(4) The Chief Health Officer may, by notice published in the *Gazette*, declare a document or a class of documents to be an immunisation certificate for the purposes of section 141B.

[Section 141C inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

### 141D. Immunisation or exemption a condition of enrolment

- Unless a child meets a requirement of subsection (2), the person in charge of a school, community kindergarten or child care service must not permit the child to enrol in —
  - (a) the school, before the child's compulsory education period; or
  - (b) the community kindergarten; or
  - (c) the child care service.

Penalty for this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

- (2) A child meets a requirement of this subsection if
  - (a) the immunisation certificate for the child states that the child's immunisation status is up-to-date; or
  - (b) the immunisation certificate for the child states that the Chief Health Officer is satisfied that, but for a circumstance mentioned in section 141C(1)(a), the child's immunisation status would be up-to-date; or
  - (c) the immunisation certificate for the child is a document, or a document belonging to a class of documents, declared to be an immunisation certificate under section 141C(4); or
  - (d) the child is following a catch-up schedule prescribed by the regulations; or
  - (e) the person in charge is satisfied that the child is an exempt child.

[Section 141D inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

page 112

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

# Subdivision 3 — Regulations relating to immunisation status of children

[Heading inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

# 142. Regulations relating to immunisation status of children and control of disease

- (1) Without limiting section 304(1), regulations may
  - (a) require the person in charge of a school, community kindergarten or child care service, when directed to do so by the Chief Health Officer, to give a report to the Chief Health Officer in respect of information given to the person about the immunisation status of —
    - (i) a child enrolled at the school, community kindergarten or child care service; or
    - (ii) children enrolled at the school, community kindergarten or child care service;

and

- (b) require the person in charge of a school, community kindergarten or child care service, when directed to do so by the Chief Health Officer either when giving a direction under regulations made under paragraph (a) or at a later time, to give to the Chief Health Officer further information necessary to assist in preventing, controlling or abating a public health risk that might foreseeably arise from a child or children not being immunised against a vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease, including —
  - (i) the names of, and other identifying information in relation to, the child or children; and
  - (ii) the names and contact details of the responsible persons for the child or children;
  - and

As at 03	Nov 2024
[PCO 00-s	0-00]

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (c) in the case of a child at a school, community kindergarten or child care service who has contracted, or is reasonably believed to have contracted, a vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease, require the person in charge of the school, community kindergarten or child care service to give to the Chief Health Officer a report in respect of the child; and
- (d) require the person in charge of a school, community kindergarten or child care service, when directed to do so by the Chief Health Officer, to ensure that a child who has not been immunised against a vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease specified by the Chief Health Officer is not permitted to attend, or participate in an educational programme of, the school, community kindergarten or child care service for the period specified by the Chief Health Officer; and
- (e) require the person in charge of a school, community kindergarten or child care service, when directed to do so by the Chief Health Officer, to close the whole, or a part, of the school, community kindergarten or child care service for the period specified by the Chief Health Officer to limit or prevent the spread of a vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease.
- (2) Despite subsection (1)(a) and (b), the regulations may provide that the person required to provide the relevant report or information when directed to do so by the Chief Health Officer is
  - (a) the chief executive officer, as defined in the *School Education Act 1999* section 229; or
  - (b) if the relevant information is held in an information management system established and maintained by another person or body, that other person or body.

As at 03 Nov 2024

[PCO 00-s0-00]

[Section 142 inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

page 114 Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### Subdivision 4 — Reporting requirements

[Heading inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

#### 142A. Annual report to include information about enrolments

(1) In this section —

enrolment means an enrolment of a child in ----

- (a) a school, before the child's compulsory education period; or
- (b) a community kindergarten; or
- (c) a child care service.
- (2) The accountable authority of the Department must include the following information in each annual report submitted under the *Financial Management Act 2006* Part 5
  - (a) the number of enrolments in the financial year to which the annual report relates that were of a child whose immunisation certificate did not state that the child's immunisation status is up-to-date;
  - (b) in relation to the enrolments referred to in paragraph (a), the number that were of a child who, by the end of the financial year to which the annual report relates —
    - (i) has an immunisation certificate that states that the child's immunisation status is up-to-date; or
    - (ii) is following a catch-up schedule referred to in section 141D(2)(d).
- (3) The information included in an annual report under subsection(2) must not include any information that identifies, or is likely to identify, any child to whom the information relates.

[Section 142A inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 8.]

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# **Division 9** — Advisory Panels

### 143. Term used: Advisory Panel

In this Division —

*Advisory Panel* means a Case Management and Coordination Advisory Panel established under section 144(1).

### 144. Advisory Panels

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may establish one or more Case Management and Coordination Advisory Panels.
- (2) The function of an Advisory Panel is to advise the Chief Health Officer on the management of a person who has, or a group of persons who have, a notifiable infectious disease (whether or not a public health order applies to the person or persons).
- (3) An Advisory Panel is to consist of
  - (a) a lawyer; and
  - (b) a person who is considered by the Chief Health Officer to be an expert in infectious diseases; and
  - (c) a person who is considered by the Chief Health Officer to have knowledge of, and experience in representing, community or consumer interests; and
  - (d) any other person who is considered by the Chief Health Officer to be an appropriate member of the Advisory Panel.
- (4) The members of an Advisory Panel are appointed by the Chief Health Officer, on terms and conditions determined by the Chief Health Officer.
- (5) The Chief Health Officer may determine, after consultation with the Minister for Public Sector Management, any remuneration and allowances to be paid to members of an Advisory Panel.

page 116

Official Version As a Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

### 145. Performance of functions and procedures

- (1) An Advisory Panel must perform its functions
  - (a) in accordance with any written direction given by the Chief Health Officer as to the scope or performance of its functions in the circumstances of the particular case; and
  - (b) in accordance with any protocols determined under section 146.
- (2) Subject to this Division and the regulations (if any), an Advisory Panel may regulate its own procedure in whatever manner it thinks fit.

### 146. Protocols

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may, in writing, determine protocols that must be complied with by Advisory Panels in the performance of their functions.
- (2) The Chief Health Officer must make any protocols determined under this section publicly available without charge.
- (3) The Chief Health Officer may comply with subsection (2) in any way the Chief Health Officer considers appropriate, including (without limitation) by arranging for the protocols to be made available on a website maintained by or on behalf of the Department.

### 147. Access to information

- (1) Information (including confidential information) may be disclosed to an Advisory Panel in connection with the performance of its functions.
- (2) If a person discloses information to an Advisory Panel under subsection (1)—
  - (a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred as a result of disclosing the information; and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 117
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

	(b)	disclosing the information is not to be regarded as —
		(i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or
		<ul> <li>(ii) a breach of professional ethics, professional standards or any principles of conduct applicable to the person's employment; or</li> </ul>
		(iii) unprofessional conduct.
di	isclos	ber of an Advisory Panel must not make use of or e information gained as a result of, or in connection with, ctions of the Advisory Panel except —
	(a)	to the extent necessary for the proper performance of those functions; or
	(b)	as required or authorised under a written or other law; or
	(c)	to a court or tribunal in the course of legal proceedings; or
	(d)	in accordance with an order made, or a subpoena issued, by a court or tribunal; or
	(e)	to the extent allowed by the regulations.
P	enalty	for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$20 000.
[Part 10 h	as not	come into operation.]

page 118

Official Version As at 03 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [P

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

# Part 11 — Serious public health incident powers

# Division 1 — Authorisation to exercise serious public health incident powers

# 152. Authorisation to exercise serious public health incident powers

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may, for the purposes of preventing, controlling or abating a serious public health risk, authorise an authorised officer to exercise any of the serious public health incident powers.
- (2) The serious public health incident powers conferred on an authorised officer by an authorisation under subsection (1) are in addition to, and do not limit
  - (a) the powers conferred on the person as an authorised officer under Part 16; or
  - (b) the powers the person may have under another written law or other law.
- (3) The Chief Health Officer may vary or revoke an authorisation under subsection (1).

### **153.** Authorisation to state certain matters

An authorisation under section 152(1) must —

- (a) state that the authorisation is given under this Division; and
- (b) generally describe the serious public health risk to which it relates; and
- (c) if the serious public health risk has arisen, name or describe the place at which the serious public health risk has arisen; and
- (d) specify the time at which the authorisation is given; and

As at 03	Nov 2024
[PCO 00-s	0-00]

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

	(e)	specify the serious public health incident powers that may be exercised under the authorisation; and	
	(f)	specify the period during which the authorisation continues in force.	
4.	Autho	risation may be given orally or in writing	
(1)	In this section —		
	the var	<i>risation</i> means an authorisation under section 152(1) or riation or revocation of an authorisation under n 152(3).	
(2)	An aut	horisation may be given orally or in writing.	
(3)		authorisation is given orally, the Chief Health Officer onfirm it in writing as soon as is practicable.	
	Divisio	n 2 — Serious public health incident powers	
5.	Terms	sused	
	In this	Division	

In this Division —

154.

155.

child means a person who is under 18 years of age;

*disability* has the meaning given in the *Disability Services Act 1993* section 3;

*impaired person* means a person who has a disability that impairs the person's capacity to make decisions;

*relative*, in relation to an impaired person, means a person who is —

- (a) related, by blood or marriage, to the impaired person; or
- (b) the impaired person's de facto partner;

responsible person, in relation to an impaired person, means -

- (a) a relative of the impaired person; or
- (b) a person who is a guardian of the impaired person under the *Guardianship and Administration Act 1990*; or

page 120	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (c) a person who is an enduring guardian of the impaired person under the *Guardianship and Administration Act 1990* and is authorised to perform functions in relation to the impaired person in the circumstances in which this Division applies; or
- (d) a person recognised as the impaired person's representative under the *Disability Services Act 1993* section 32(2); or
- (e) a person who is a carer (as defined in the *Carers Recognition Act 2004* section 4) in relation to the impaired person; or
- (f) a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this definition.

# **156.** Operation of this Division

- (1) A person may exercise a power conferred on an authorised officer under this Division if the person is authorised by the Chief Health Officer to exercise the power under section 152(1).
- (2) However, the power can be exercised only
  - (a) if the serious public health risk to which the authorisation relates has arisen; and
  - (b) while that serious public health risk continues.
- (3) Subsection (2) does not limit section 190(1)(p).

### **157.** Serious public health incident powers

- (1) An authorised officer may do all or any of these
  - (a) close any premises, or direct any person to close any premises;
  - (b) direct any person to enter, not to enter, or to leave any premises;
  - (c) direct any person to remain at any premises for any period specified by the officer;

As at 03 Nov 2024	
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Publishe

#### Official Version shed on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (d) enter any premises and search for and seize anything for the purpose of investigating, preventing, controlling or abating the serious public health risk;
- (e) require a person to provide information or answer questions for the purpose of investigating, preventing, controlling or abating the serious public health risk;
- (f) enter and inspect any premises for the purpose of preventing, controlling or abating the serious public health risk;
- (g) require any premises to be cleaned or disinfected for the purpose of preventing, controlling or abating the serious public health risk;
- (h) require the destruction or disposal of anything for the purpose of preventing, controlling or abating the serious public health risk;
- (i) direct any person to remain quarantined from other persons for any period, and in any reasonable manner, specified by the officer;
- (j) direct any person to undergo medical observation, medical examination or medical treatment or to be vaccinated, as specified by the officer;
- (k) take, or direct another person to take, any action that the authorised officer considers is reasonably necessary to prevent, control or abate the serious public health risk.
- (2) A power under subsection (1) to enter any premises may be exercised without a warrant or the consent of the occupier of the premises or, in the case of a vehicle, the owner of the vehicle.
- (3) The period specified under subsection (1)(c) or (i) must not be more than 24 hours unless the Chief Health Officer has authorised a longer period to be specified in relation to the person.
- (4) A direction under subsection (1)(a), (b), (c), (i), (j) or (k) may be given to a class of person or in respect of a class of premises.

page 122	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (5) A direction under subsection (1)(a), (b), (c), (i) or (k) that is given to a class of person or in respect of a class of premises
  - (a) need not be given directly to the persons to whom it applies; and
  - (b) despite the *Interpretation Act 1984* section 41 (to the extent to which it applies), need not be published in the *Gazette*; and
  - (c) must be published in the manner that the Minister considers suitable in the circumstances of the serious public health incident.

[Section 157 amended: No. 33 of 2020 s. 6.]

# **158.** Enforcement of requirement to undergo medical observation, medical examination

- (1) If an authorised officer gives a direction to a person under section 157(1)(j) to undergo medical observation, medical examination or medical treatment or to be vaccinated, an authorised officer or police officer may use reasonable force to ensure that the direction is complied with, including, if necessary —
  - (a) to apprehend and detain the person to whom the direction applies (the *relevant person*) and take the relevant person to a place where the person is required to undergo medical observation, medical examination or medical treatment or to be vaccinated in accordance with the direction; and
  - (b) to detain the relevant person at the place where he or she is required to undergo medical observation, medical examination or medical treatment or to be vaccinated in accordance with the direction; and
  - (c) to restrain the relevant person
    - (i) to enable a medical observation, medical examination or medical treatment to be carried out; or

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 123
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (ii) to enable the relevant person to be vaccinated; and
- (d) to remove anything (including underwear) that the relevant person is wearing, if ---
  - the removal of the thing is reasonably necessary (i) to enable a medical examination or medical treatment to be carried out or, as the case requires, to enable the person to be vaccinated; and
  - (ii) the relevant person is given a reasonable opportunity to remove the thing himself or herself, and refuses or fails to do so.
- A direction under section 157(1)(j) to undergo medical (2)examination or medical treatment or to be vaccinated authorises
  - in the case of a direction to undergo medical (a) examination ---
    - the carrying out of that medical examination in (i) accordance with the direction; and
    - the testing of any sample obtained or taken in (ii) connection with that medical examination;

and

- in the case of a direction to undergo medical (b) treatment ----
  - (i) the giving of medical treatment to the relevant person in accordance with the direction; and
  - the testing of any sample obtained or taken in (ii) connection with that medical treatment;

and

in the case of a direction to be vaccinated, the (c) vaccination of the relevant person.

page 124

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (3) If any action taken under subsection (1) involves the removal of an item of clothing
  - (a) it must be done with decency and sensitivity and in a manner that gives to the relevant person the degree of privacy and dignity that is consistent with ensuring compliance with the direction; and
  - (b) the authorised officer or police officer taking the action and any other person present while it is done (excluding any person who is carrying out any medical examination or medical treatment or vaccinating the relevant person) must, if practicable, be of the same gender as the relevant person; and
  - (c) the number of people present while it is done (excluding a person who is present under paragraph (d)) must be no more than is reasonably necessary to ensure that the direction is complied with effectively and to ensure the safety of all present; and
  - (d) if the relevant person is a child or an impaired person, it must, if practicable, be done in the presence of a responsible person or some other person who can provide the child or impaired person with support and represent his or her interests.
- (4) This section does not limit section 161.

## **159.** Provisions relating to requirement to remain at premises or remain quarantined

- (1) Before an authorised officer gives a direction under section 157(1)(c) or (i) to a person, or an authorised officer or a police officer detains a person under section 158, the authorised officer or police officer must briefly explain, in language likely to be readily understood by the person —
  - (a) the reason why it is necessary for the person to remain at the premises or, as the case requires, to remain quarantined from other persons or to be detained; and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 125
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (b) that the person is entitled to obtain legal advice and to communicate with a lawyer; and
- (c) that the person has a right under section 163 to apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision to give the direction or, as the case requires, the decision to detain the person.
- (2) However, if in the particular circumstances in which the power to give the direction or, as the case requires, to detain the person is to be exercised, it is not practicable to give the explanation required by subsection (1) before the power is exercised, the authorised officer or police officer must do so as soon as is practicable.
- (3) If the person to whom a direction under section 157(1)(c) or (i) relates or, as the case requires, the person who is to be detained, or is being detained, under section 158 is a child or an impaired person, the authorised officer or police officer must ensure that a suitably modified version of the explanation required by subsection (1) is given to
  - (a) in the case of a child
    - (i) a parent or guardian of the child; or
    - (ii) another person who has responsibility for the day-to-day care of the child; or
    - (iii) if no person mentioned in another subparagraph of this paragraph is available, a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subparagraph;
  - (b) in the case of an impaired person, a responsible person.
- (4) Failure to comply with this section does not invalidate a direction given under section 157(1)(c) or (i) or the detention of a person under section 158.
- (5) Despite subsection (1), if a direction under section 157(1)(c) or (i) is given to a class of person, the

page 126	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

explanation required by subsection (1) may be set out in the direction.

[Section 159 amended: No. 33 of 2020 s. 7.]

## 160. Review of requirement to remain at premises or remain quarantined

- (1) If a person is directed under section 157(1)(c) or (i) to remain at any premises for more than 24 hours or, as the case requires, to remain quarantined from other persons for more than 24 hours, or a person is detained under section 158 for more than 24 hours —
  - (a) the Chief Health Officer must review the direction or, as the case requires, the detention decision at intervals not greater than 24 hours to determine whether or not it is still necessary for the person to remain at the premises or, as the case requires, to remain quarantined or be detained; and
  - (b) the person is entitled to obtain legal advice and to communicate with a lawyer; and
  - (c) if the person is a child, the child is entitled to be represented by
    - (i) a parent or guardian of the child; or
    - (ii) another person who has responsibility for the day-to-day care of the child; or
    - (iii) if no person mentioned in another subparagraph of this paragraph is available, a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subparagraph;
    - and
  - (d) if the person is an impaired person, the impaired person is entitled to be represented by a responsible person.
- (2) A person to whom a direction under section 157(1)(c) or (i) relates or who is detained under section 158 must be

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 127
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

immediately permitted to leave the premises at which the person was directed to remain or, as the case requires, immediately released from quarantine or detention if —

- (a) following a review under subsection (1)(a), the Chief Health Officer determines that it is no longer necessary for the person to remain at the premises or, as the case requires, to remain quarantined or detained; or
- (b) for any other reason, it is no longer necessary for the person to remain at the premises or, as the case requires, to remain quarantined or detained.
- (3) This section does not apply to a direction under section 157(1)(c) or (i) given to an IDEC-directed person.
- (4) In subsection (3) —

*IDEC-directed person* means a person who is subject to a quarantine direction in respect of an urgently notifiable infectious disease specified in an IDEC declaration at the time the person became subject to the direction.

[Section 160 amended: No. 33 of 2020 s. 8.]

### 161. Authorised officer may be given assistance, and may use force

- (1) An authorised officer exercising a serious public health incident power may be assisted by a police officer or other person.
- (2) An authorised officer exercising a serious public health incident power conferred by section 157(1)(a), (b), (d) or (f), and any police officer or other person who is assisting an authorised officer to exercise that power, may use whatever force is reasonably necessary to exercise the power.
- (3) If a person does not comply with a requirement of, or a direction given by, an authorised officer exercising a serious public health incident power, an authorised officer and any police officer or other person who is assisting an authorised officer to exercise that power may do all things that are reasonably necessary to

page 128	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

enforce compliance with the requirement or direction, using any force that is reasonable in the circumstances.

(4) Without limiting subsection (3), the force that an authorised officer or police officer or person assisting may use includes any force that it is reasonably necessary to use in the circumstances to overcome any resistance to the enforcement of compliance with the requirement or direction (including enabling a medical examination or medical treatment to be carried out or a vaccination to be given) that is offered by the person to whom the requirement or direction applies, or that the authorised officer or police officer or person assisting reasonably suspects will be offered by that person.

### 162. Failure to comply with requirements and directions

(1) A person must not, without reasonable excuse, fail to comply with a requirement of, or a direction given by, an authorised officer exercising a serious public health incident power.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$20 000.

- (2) Subsection (1) does not apply unless, when the authorised officer makes the requirement or gives the direction, the authorised officer informs the person that a failure to comply with the requirement or direction may constitute an offence.
- (3) A person must comply with a requirement or direction referred to in subsection (1) despite the provisions of any other written law, and
  - (a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred as a result of that compliance; and
  - (b) complying with the requirement or direction is not to be regarded as
    - (i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (ii) a breach of professional ethics, professional standards or any principles of conduct applicable to the person's employment; or
- (iii) unprofessional conduct.

#### **163.** Review by State Administrative Tribunal

- (1) This section applies to the following directions and decisions (*reviewable decisions*)
  - (a) a direction under section 157(1)(c) that a person remain at any premises;
  - (b) a direction under section 157(1)(i) that a person remain quarantined from other persons;
  - (c) a decision to detain a person under section 158.
- (2) A person to whom a reviewable decision applies may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision.
- (3) The State Administrative Tribunal must hear and determine the application as a matter of priority and urgency.

page 130

Official Version As at O Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

### Part 12 — Public health emergencies

### **Division 1** — Relationship to *Emergency Management Act 2005*

#### 164. Relationship to *Emergency Management Act 2005*

- (1) Nothing in this Part prevents the making of an emergency situation declaration or a state of emergency declaration under the *Emergency Management Act 2005*.
- (2) The making of a declaration referred to in subsection (1) does not prevent the making of a public health state of emergency declaration under this Part.
- (3) Nothing in this Part limits the operation of the *Emergency Management Act 2005* section 8(1).

[Section 164 amended: No. 33 of 2022 s. 20 and 39.]

#### **Division 2**—**Public health emergency management plans**

#### 165. Public health emergency management plans

- (1) The Chief Health Officer must prepare one or more public health emergency management plans, as the Chief Health Officer considers necessary.
- (2) In preparing a public health emergency management plan, the Chief Health Officer must have regard to State emergency management policies prepared under the *Emergency Management Act 2005* section 17 and State emergency management plans prepared under section 18 of that Act.
- (3) A public health emergency management plan, and any amendment to a public health emergency management plan, has effect when it is signed by the Chief Health Officer.
- (4) The Chief Health Officer may review, amend or replace a public health emergency management plan whenever the Chief Health Officer considers it appropriate.

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 131
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (5) The Chief Health Officer may arrange for a public health emergency management plan to be tested whenever the Chief Health Officer considers it appropriate.
- (6) For the purposes of subsection (2), the person holding office as the chairman of the State Emergency Management Committee under the *Emergency Management Act 2005* must ensure that the Chief Health Officer is provided with copies of State emergency management policies and State emergency management plans.

#### 166. Directions to, and duties of, public authorities

- (1) If a public authority is given, or is to be given, a role and responsibilities under a public health emergency management plan, the Chief Health Officer may in writing direct the public authority, in relation to that role and those responsibilities, to assist the Chief Health Officer
  - (a) in the preparation of the public health emergency management plan; or
  - (b) in the review of the public health emergency management plan; or
  - (c) in the amendment or replacement of the public health management emergency plan; or
  - (d) in the testing of the public health emergency management plan.
- (2) The Chief Health Officer may issue guidelines to help public authorities respond to a direction under subsection (1).
- (3) A public authority must comply with a direction under subsection (1) within the time and in the manner specified in the direction.
- (4) A public authority that is given a role and responsibilities under a public health emergency management plan must comply with the public health emergency management plan.

page 132

Official Version As a Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

### **Division 3**—**Public health state of emergency declarations**

## 167. Minister may make public health state of emergency declaration

- (1) The Minister may, in writing, declare that a public health state of emergency exists in the whole of the State or in any area or areas of the State.
- (2) The Minister cannot make a public health state of emergency declaration unless the Minister
  - (a) has considered the advice of the Chief Health Officer, given after the Chief Health Officer has consulted with the person holding the office of State Emergency Coordinator under the *Emergency Management Act 2005*; and
  - (b) is satisfied that a public health emergency has occurred, is occurring or is imminent; and
  - (c) is satisfied that extraordinary measures are required to prevent or minimise loss of life or prejudice to the safety, or harm to the health, of persons.
- (3) A public health state of emergency declaration
  - (a) must include
    - (i) details of the public health emergency that is the basis of the declaration; and
    - (ii) the time when, and date on which, the declaration is made; and
    - (iii) details as to whether the declaration applies to the whole of the State or to one or more specified areas of the State;

and

(b) may limit the powers that may be exercised during the period for which the declaration is in force.

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 133
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

(4) The making of a public health state of emergency declaration does not prevent the making of further public health state of emergency declarations in relation to the same or a different public health emergency.

### 168. Duration of public health state of emergency declaration

A public health state of emergency declaration —

- (a) has effect on and from the time it is made, or any later time specified in the declaration; and
- (b) if it is not extended under section 170 or sooner revoked under section 171, remains in force until the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> day after the day on which it first has effect.

#### 169. Amendment of public health state of emergency declaration

- (1) The Minister may by written declaration amend a public health state of emergency declaration by
  - (a) limiting or further limiting the powers that may be exercised during the remainder of the period for which the declaration is in force;
  - (b) removing or reducing, for the remainder of the period for which the declaration is in force, any limitation previously imposed under paragraph (a) or section 167(3)(b) or 170(3)(a);
  - (c) reducing or expanding the area or areas of the State to which the declaration applies during the remainder of the period for which the declaration is in force.
- (2) Section 167(2) applies in relation to a declaration amending a public health state of emergency declaration in the same way that it applies to the original public health state of emergency declaration.
- (3) A declaration amending a public health state of emergency declaration has effect on and from the time it is made.

page 134

Official Version As a Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

#### 170. Extension of public health state of emergency declaration

- (1) The Minister may by written declaration extend, or from time to time further extend, the duration of a public health state of emergency declaration.
- (2) Section 167(2) applies in relation to a declaration extending, or further extending, the duration of a public health state of emergency declaration in the same way that it applies to the original public health state of emergency declaration.
- (3) The declaration may
  - (a) limit or further limit the powers that may be exercised during the period by which the duration is extended;
  - (b) remove or reduce, during the period by which the duration is extended, any limitation previously imposed under paragraph (a) or section 167(3)(b) or 169(1)(a);
  - (c) reduce or expand the area or areas of the State to which the declaration applies during the period by which the duration is extended.
- (4) A declaration extending, or further extending, the duration of a public health state of emergency declaration
  - (a) must state the period by which the duration of the public health state of emergency declaration is extended; and
  - (b) remains in force until the end of the period stated under paragraph (a) unless the public health state of emergency declaration is sooner revoked under section 171.
- (5) Each extension, or further extension, of the duration of a public health state of emergency declaration cannot exceed 14 days, but there is no limit on the number of extensions as long as subsection (2) is complied with.
- (6) A declaration extending, or further extending, the duration of a public health state of emergency declaration has effect on and from the time it is made.

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 135
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	1 0

#### 171. Revocation of public health state of emergency declaration

- (1) The Minister may revoke a public health state of emergency declaration at any time.
- (2) The revocation must be made by written declaration and must include the time when, and date on which, it is made.
- (3) A declaration under this section has effect on and from the time it is made, or any later time specified in the declaration.
- (4) Despite any other written law, the revocation of a public health state of emergency declaration does not affect
  - (a) any penalty or punishment incurred or imposed, or liable to be incurred or imposed, before the revocation; or
  - (b) any investigation or legal proceedings in respect of a penalty or punishment of that kind.

#### 172. Notice of declaration

- (1) Notice of a declaration made under section 167, 169, 170 or 171 must be
  - (a) published for general information as soon as is practicable after the declaration is made in any manner that the Minister considers to be appropriate having regard to the circumstances and what is practicable; and
  - (b) published in the *Gazette* as soon as is practicable after the declaration is made.
- (2) A failure to publish notice of the declaration does not affect the validity of the declaration.

## **173.** Limitation of stay of operation of public health state of emergency declaration

(1) In any proceedings for judicial review or in any other proceedings, a court or tribunal is not authorised to make an interlocutory order that has the effect of staying the operation of a public health state of emergency declaration.

page 136	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

(2) This section does not limit judicial review for jurisdictional error.

### **Division 4**— Authorisation to exercise emergency powers

## 174. Authorisation to exercise emergency powers during public health state of emergency

(1) In this section —

### health professional —

- (a) has the meaning given in the *Civil Liability Act 2002* section 5PA; and
- (b) includes a person registered under the law of another place that is substantially similar to the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia).*
- (2) For the purposes of emergency management during a public health state of emergency, the Chief Health Officer may authorise all or any of the following to exercise any of the emergency powers while the public health state of emergency declaration is in force
  - (a) an authorised officer or an authorised officer within a specified class of authorised officers;
  - (b) a health professional or a health professional within a specified class of health professionals.
- (3) An authorisation under subsection (2) is subject to any limitation in a declaration under section 167(3)(b) or 169 or 170.
- (4) The emergency powers conferred on an authorised officer by an authorisation under subsection (2) are in addition to, and do not limit
  - (a) the powers conferred on the person as an authorised officer under Part 16; or

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (b) the powers the person may have under another written law or other law.
- (5) Each enforcement agency must prepare and maintain a list of authorised officers designated by the agency who are emergency officers as the result of being authorised under subsection (2).
- (6) The Chief Health Officer may vary or revoke an authorisation under subsection (2).

#### 175. Authorisation to state certain matters

An authorisation under section 174(2) must —

- (a) state that the authorisation is given under this Division; and
- (b) generally describe the public health state of emergency to which it relates; and
- (c) if the public health emergency has occurred, name or describe the place at which the emergency has occurred; and
- (d) specify the time at which the authorisation is given; and
- (e) specify the emergency powers that may be exercised under the authorisation; and
- (f) specify the period during which the authorisation continues in force.

#### 176. Authorisation may be given orally or in writing

(1) In this section —

*authorisation* means an authorisation under section 174(2) or the variation or revocation of an authorisation under section 174(6).

- (2) An authorisation may be given orally or in writing.
- (3) If the authorisation is given orally, the Chief Health Officer must confirm it in writing as soon as is practicable.

page 138	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

### **Division 5**—**Emergency powers**

#### 177. Terms used

In this Division —

child means a person who is under 18 years of age;

*disability* has the meaning given in the *Disability Services Act 1993* section 3;

*emergency management purposes* means the purposes of emergency management during a public health state of emergency;

*impaired person* means a person who has a disability that impairs the person's capacity to make decisions;

*relative*, in relation to an impaired person, means a person who is —

- (a) related, by blood or marriage, to the impaired person; or
- (b) the impaired person's de facto partner;

responsible person, in relation to an impaired person, means —

- (a) a relative of the impaired person; or
- (b) a person who is a guardian of the impaired person under the *Guardianship and Administration Act 1990*; or
- (c) a person who is an enduring guardian of the impaired person under the *Guardianship and Administration Act 1990* and is authorised to perform functions in relation to the impaired person in the circumstances in which section 187(1) or 192(1) applies; or
- (d) a person recognised as the impaired person's representative under the *Disability Services Act 1993* section 32(2); or
- (e) a person who is a carer (as defined in the *Carers Recognition Act 2004* section 4) in relation to the impaired person; or

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(f) a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this definition.

#### **178.** Operation of this Division

A person may exercise a power conferred on an emergency officer under this Division if the person is authorised by the Chief Health Officer to exercise the power under section 174(2).

#### **179.** Powers to obtain identifying particulars

- (1) For the purposes of the *Criminal Investigation (Identifying People) Act 2002*—
  - (a) the office of emergency officer is prescribed for the purposes of section 5 of that Act; and
  - (b) a holder of that office may exercise the powers in Part 3 of that Act in relation to an offence or suspected offence under this Act during a public health state of emergency.
- (2) Without limiting subsection (1), an emergency officer may, where reasonably required for emergency management purposes, require a person to give the emergency officer any or all of the person's personal details.
- (3) If an emergency officer reasonably suspects that a personal detail given by a person in response to a requirement under subsection (2) is false, the emergency officer may require the person to produce evidence of the correctness of the detail.

#### 180. Powers relating to movement and evacuation

For emergency management purposes, an emergency officer may —

(a) direct or, by direction, prohibit, the movement of persons, animals and vehicles within, into, out of or around the emergency area or any part of the emergency area; or

page 140

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (b) direct the evacuation and removal of persons, animals and vehicles from the emergency area or any part of the emergency area; or
- (c) close any road, access route or area of water in or leading to the emergency area; or
- (d) direct that any road, access route or area of water in or leading to the emergency area be closed.

[Section 180 amended: No. 33 of 2020 s. 9.]

#### **181.** Powers to use vehicles

(1) In this section —

*authorisation* includes a licence, registration, approval, permit, exemption, certificate or other form of authority.

- (2) For emergency management purposes, an emergency officer may use a vehicle in any place and in any circumstance despite any provision of any written law that requires
  - (a) the emergency officer to have an authorisation to use that vehicle or to use that vehicle in that place or in that circumstance; or
  - (b) an authorisation for the use of that vehicle or for the use of that vehicle in that place or in that circumstance.

#### 182. Powers to control or use premises or property

- (1) For emergency management purposes, an emergency officer may take control of, or make use of, any premises or property.
- (2) The premises or property may be in, or outside, the emergency area.
- (3) For the purpose of exercising a power under this section, an emergency officer may do all or any of these
  - (a) enter or, if necessary, break into and enter, any premises;
  - (b) search any premises and anything found in or on the premises;

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 141
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (c) open a container or other thing in the premises;
- (d) seize anything found in or on the premises, or any other property;
- (e) direct the owner or occupier or the person apparently in charge of the premises or, as the case requires, the person apparently in charge of the property, to give the emergency officer reasonable assistance to exercise the emergency officer's powers under this section.
- (4) Subsection (3) does not limit section 190 or Division 7.
- (5) If an emergency officer takes control of or makes use of any premises or property under this section, the emergency officer must ensure that, as soon as is reasonably practicable in the circumstances, and no later than 7 days after the premises or property are taken control of or made use of, a written notice is given to the owner, occupier or person formerly in charge of the premises or property stating
  - (a) that the premises or property have been taken control of or made use of under this section; and
  - (b) the name of the emergency officer who has taken control of or made use of the premises or property.

#### **183.** Powers in relation to drugs and vaccines

- (1) For emergency management purposes, an emergency officer may take control of, or make use of, any vaccine or drug.
- (2) The vaccine or drug may be in, or outside, the emergency area.
- (3) For the purpose of exercising a power under this section, an emergency officer may exercise any of the powers conferred by section 182.
- (4) Without limiting subsection (1) or (3), for the purpose of exercising a power under this section, an emergency officer may direct the manufacturer, importer, distributor, supplier,

page 142

Official Version As at Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] wholesaler or retailer of any vaccine or drug, or other person who has possession or control of any vaccine or drug —

- (a) not to sell, distribute or otherwise dispose of the vaccine or drug except in accordance with conditions (if any) specified by the emergency officer; or
- (b) to store the vaccine or drug in any premises specified by the emergency officer; or
- (c) to deliver the vaccine or drug to any person or premises specified by the emergency officer; or
- (d) to do or refrain from doing, in relation to the vaccine or drug, anything specified by the emergency officer; or
- (e) to give the emergency officer reasonable assistance to exercise the emergency officer's powers under this section.
- (5) This section does not limit section 182 or 190 or Division 7.
- (6) This section overrides the *Poisons Act 1964*, the *Medicines and Poisons Act 2014* and the *Misuse of Drugs Act 1981*.

## **184.** Powers in relation to quarantine and medical or other procedures

- (1) For emergency management purposes, an emergency officer may direct a person to do all or any of these
  - (a) to remain in an area specified by the officer for any period specified by the officer;
  - (b) to remain quarantined from other persons for any period, and in any reasonable manner, specified by the officer;
  - (c) to undergo medical observation, medical examination or medical treatment or to be vaccinated, as specified by the officer;
  - (d) to undergo decontamination procedures within any reasonable period, and in any reasonable manner, specified by the officer.

As at 03 Nov 2024Official Versionpage 143[PCO 00-s0-00]Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.auPublished on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (2) The period specified under subsection (1)(a) or (b) must not be more than 24 hours unless the Chief Health Officer has authorised a longer period to be specified in relation to the person.
- (3) A direction under subsection (1) may be given to a class of person.

[Section 184 amended: No. 33 of 2020 s. 10.]

## 185. Enforcement of requirement to undergo medical observation or medical or other procedure

- (1) If an emergency officer gives a direction to a person under section 184(1)(c) to undergo medical observation, medical examination or medical treatment or to be vaccinated, an emergency officer or police officer may use reasonable force to ensure that the direction is complied with, including, if necessary —
  - (a) to apprehend and detain the person to whom the direction applies (the *relevant person*) and take the relevant person to a place where the person is required to undergo medical observation, medical examination or medical treatment or to be vaccinated in accordance with the direction; and
  - (b) to detain the relevant person at the place where he or she is required to undergo medical observation, medical examination or medical treatment or to be vaccinated in accordance with the direction; and
  - (c) to restrain the relevant person
    - (i) to enable a medical observation, medical examination or medical treatment to be carried out; or
    - (ii) to enable the relevant person to be vaccinated;
    - and

page 144

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (d) to remove anything (including underwear) that the relevant person is wearing, if
  - (i) the removal of the thing is reasonably necessary to enable a medical examination or medical treatment to be carried out or, as the case requires, to enable the person to be vaccinated; and
  - (ii) the relevant person is given a reasonable opportunity to remove the thing himself or herself, and refuses or fails to do so.
- (2) A direction under section 184(1)(c) to undergo medical examination or medical treatment or to be vaccinated authorises
  - (a) in the case of a direction to undergo medical examination
    - (i) the carrying out of that medical examination in accordance with the direction; and
    - (ii) the testing of any sample obtained or taken in connection with that medical examination;

and

- (b) in the case of a direction to undergo medical treatment
  - (i) the giving of medical treatment to the relevant person in accordance with the direction; and
  - (ii) the testing of any sample obtained or taken in connection with that medical treatment;
  - and
- (c) in the case of a direction to be vaccinated, the vaccination of the relevant person.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (3) If any action taken under subsection (1) involves the removal of an item of clothing
  - (a) it must be done with decency and sensitivity and in a manner that gives to the relevant person the degree of privacy and dignity that is consistent with ensuring compliance with the direction; and
  - (b) the emergency officer or police officer taking the action and any other person present while it is done (excluding any person who is carrying out any medical examination or medical treatment or vaccinating the relevant person) must, if practicable, be of the same gender as the relevant person; and
  - (c) the number of people present while it is done (excluding a person who is present under paragraph (d)) must be no more than is reasonably necessary to ensure that the direction is complied with effectively and to ensure the safety of all present; and
  - (d) if the relevant person is a child or an impaired person, it must, if practicable, be done in the presence of a responsible person or some other person who can provide the child or impaired person with support and represent his or her interests.
- (4) This section does not limit section 199.

# **186.** Further provisions relating to requirement to remain in area or remain quarantined

- Before an emergency officer gives a direction under section 184(1)(a) or (b) to a person, the emergency officer must briefly explain, in language likely to be readily understood by the person —
  - (a) the reason why it is necessary for the person to remain in the area or, as the case requires, to remain quarantined from other persons; and

page 146

Official Version As at Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (b) that the person is entitled to obtain legal advice and to communicate with a lawyer; and
- (c) that the person has a right under section 194 to apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision to give the direction.
- (2) However, if in the particular circumstances in which the power to give the direction is to be exercised, it is not practicable to give the explanation required by subsection (1) before the power is exercised, the emergency officer must do so as soon as is practicable.
- (3) If the person to whom a direction under section 184(1)(a) or (b) relates is a child or an impaired person, the emergency officer must ensure that a suitably modified version of the explanation required by subsection (1) is given to
  - (a) in the case of a child
    - (i) a parent or guardian of the child; or
    - (ii) another person who has responsibility for the day-to-day care of the child; or
    - (iii) if no person mentioned in another subparagraph of this paragraph is available, a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subparagraph;
  - (b) in the case of an impaired person, a responsible person.
- (4) Failure to comply with this section does not invalidate a direction given under section 184(1)(a) or (b).
- (5) Despite subsection (1), if a direction under section 184(1)(a) or (b) is given to a class of person, the explanation required by subsection (1) may be set out in the direction.

[Section 186 amended: No. 33 of 2020 s. 11.]

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# **187.** Review of requirement to remain in area or remain quarantined

- If a person is directed under section 184(1)(a) or (b) to remain in an area for more than 24 hours or, as the case requires, to remain quarantined from other persons for more than 24 hours —
  - (a) the Chief Health Officer must review the direction at intervals not greater than 24 hours to determine whether or not it is still necessary for the person to remain in the area or, as the case requires, to remain quarantined; and
  - (b) the person is entitled to obtain legal advice and to communicate with a lawyer; and
  - (c) if the person is a child, the child is entitled to be represented by
    - (i) a parent or guardian of the child; or
    - (ii) another person who has responsibility for the day-to-day care of the child; or
    - (iii) if no person mentioned in another subparagraph of this paragraph is available, a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subparagraph;

and

- (d) if the person is an impaired person, the impaired person is entitled to be represented by a responsible person.
- (2) A person to whom a direction under section 184(1)(a) or (b) relates must be immediately permitted to leave the area in which the person was directed to remain or, as the case requires, immediately released from quarantine if
  - (a) following a review under subsection (1)(a), the Chief Health Officer determines that it is no longer necessary for the person to remain in the area or, as the case requires, to remain quarantined; or

page 148	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (b) for any other reason, it is no longer necessary for the person to remain in the area or, as the case requires, to remain quarantined.
- (3) This section does not apply to a direction under section 184(1)(a) or (b) given to an IDEC-directed person.
- (4) In subsection (3) —

*IDEC-directed person* means a person who is subject to a quarantine direction in respect of an urgently notifiable infectious disease specified in an IDEC declaration at the time the person became subject to the direction.

[Section 187 amended: No. 33 of 2020 s. 12.]

### **188.** Information sharing

(1) In this section —

relevant information means —

- (a) the personal details of a person; or
- (b) information about the whereabouts of a person; or
- (c) information about the state of health of a person; or
- (d) information of a kind prescribed by the regulations;

*welfare services* means the provision for persons affected by a public health emergency of any of these —

- (a) accommodation;
- (b) catering;
- (c) clothing and personal items;
- (d) registration and inquiry services for the purpose of enabling individuals to be traced, families to be reunited and inquiries answered;
- (e) financial assistance.

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (2) For emergency management purposes, an emergency officer may disclose relevant information
  - (a) to a public authority; and
  - (b) if the regulations so provide
    - (i) to a person or body engaged by a public authority to provide welfare services; and
    - (ii) in accordance with those regulations.
- (3) For emergency management purposes, if the regulations so provide, a public authority, person or body to which or whom relevant information is disclosed under subsection (2) may further disclose the information in accordance with those regulations.
- (4) For emergency management purposes, an emergency officer may request a public authority that holds relevant information to disclose the information to the emergency officer.
- (5) If information is disclosed, in good faith, under subsection (2) or (3) or in compliance with a request under subsection (4)
  - (a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred in respect of the disclosure; and
  - (b) the disclosure is not to be regarded as
    - (i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or
    - (ii) a breach of professional ethics or standards or any principles of conduct applicable to a person's employment; or
    - (iii) unprofessional conduct.
- (6) The Chief Health Officer must establish procedures for the disclosure of information under subsection (2)(a).

page 150

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

## 189. Regulations about information sharing for purposes of section 188

The regulations may include provisions about —

- (a) the circumstances in which information may be disclosed under section 188; and
- (b) the public authorities, persons and bodies to which or whom information may be disclosed under that section; and
- (c) the conditions subject to which information may be disclosed under that section; and
- (d) the receipt, use and storage of information disclosed under that section; and
- (e) the restriction of access to information disclosed under that section.

#### **190.** Other emergency powers

- (1) For emergency management purposes, an emergency officer may do all or any of these
  - (a) enter or, if necessary, break into and enter, any premises in the emergency area;
  - (b) search any premises in the emergency area and anything found in or on the premises;
  - (c) take into any premises in the emergency area the persons, machinery, equipment or materials the emergency officer reasonably requires for exercising a power under this Division;
  - (d) authorise the transportation, storage and disposal of bodies of deceased persons anywhere (whether inside or outside the emergency area);
  - (e) contain an animal, substance or thing in the emergency area;
  - (f) remove or destroy any animal, vegetation, substance or thing in the emergency area;

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 151
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

(g)	remove, dismantle, demolish or destroy any premises in
	the emergency area;

- (h) disconnect or shut off any electricity, gas, water or fuel supply, or any drainage facility, or any other service, in the emergency area;
- (i) take and use fuel, gas, electricity or water in the emergency area;
- (j) direct the owner or occupier or the person apparently in charge of any place in the emergency area to close that place to the public for the period specified in the direction;
- (k) turn off, disconnect, dismantle or shut down any machinery, equipment or other thing in the emergency area;
- (l) open a container or other thing in the emergency area;
- (m) excavate land or form tunnels in the emergency area;
- (n) build earthworks or temporary structures, or erect barriers, in the emergency area;
- remove to, or, subject to section 191, detain in, any place or premises that the emergency officer thinks proper any person who obstructs or threatens to obstruct emergency management activities;
- (p) without limiting any other emergency power, exercise any serious public health incident power;
- (q) direct a person to give the emergency officer reasonable assistance to exercise the emergency officer's powers under this Division.
- (2) An emergency officer may enter any premises in the emergency area without a warrant or the consent of the occupier of the premises or, in the case of a vehicle, the owner of the vehicle.
- (3) Without limiting subsection (1)(q), an emergency officer exercising an emergency power under this Division may be assisted by a police officer or other person.

page 152	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (4) Subsection (1)(d) overrides
  - (a) the *Cemeteries Act 1986* section 11; and
  - (b) the *Cremation Act 1929*.

## **191.** Further provisions relating to power to detain under section 185(1) or 190(1)(0)

- (1) Before an emergency officer or police officer detains a person under section 185(1) or 190(1)(o), the emergency officer or police officer must briefly explain, in language likely to be readily understood by the person —
  - (a) the reason why it is necessary to detain the person; and
  - (b) that the person is entitled to obtain legal advice and to communicate with a lawyer; and
  - (c) that the person has a right under section 194 to apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision to detain the person.
- (2) However, if in the particular circumstances in which the power to detain the person is to be exercised, it is not practicable to give the explanation required by subsection (1) before the power is exercised, the emergency officer or police officer must do so as soon as is practicable.
- (3) If the person who is to be detained, or is being detained, under section 185(1) or 190(1)(o) is a child or an impaired person, the emergency officer or police officer must ensure that a suitably modified version of the explanation required by subsection (1) is given to —
  - (a) in the case of a child
    - (i) a parent or guardian of the child; or
    - (ii) another person who has responsibility for the day-to-day care of the child; or
    - (iii) if no person mentioned in another subparagraph of this paragraph is available, a person, or a

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subparagraph;

- (b) in the case of an impaired person, a responsible person.
- (4) Failure to comply with this section does not invalidate the detention of a person under section 185(1) or 190(1)(o).

#### **192.** Review of detention

- (1) If a person is detained under section 185(1) or 190(1)(0)
  - (a) the Chief Health Officer must review the person's detention at intervals not greater than 24 hours to determine whether the detention of the person continues to be required; and
  - (b) the person is entitled to obtain legal advice and to communicate with a lawyer; and
  - (c) if the detained person is a child, the child is entitled to be represented by
    - (i) a parent or guardian of the child; or
    - (ii) another person who has responsibility for the day-to-day care of the child; or
    - (iii) if no person mentioned in another subparagraph of this paragraph is available, a person, or a person in a class of persons, prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this subparagraph;
    - and
  - (d) if the detained person is an impaired person, the impaired person is entitled to be represented by a responsible person.
- (2) A person who is detained under section 185(1) or 190(1)(o) must be immediately released from that detention if
  - (a) following a review under subsection (1)(a), the Chief Health Officer determines that the detention of the person is no longer required; or

page 154	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

(b) for any other reason, the detention of the person is no longer required.

## **193.** Minister to be informed of detention or release from detention

- (1) The Chief Health Officer must give written notice to the Minister
  - (a) that a person has been detained under section 185(1) or 190(1)(o); or
  - (b) that following a review under section 192(1)(a) a person is to continue to be detained under section 185(1) or 190(1)(o); or
  - (c) that a person detained under section 185(1) or 190(1)(o) has been released from detention.
- (2) A notice under subsection (1)
  - (a) must be given as soon as is practicable; and
  - (b) must include
    - (i) an identifier (for example a number or code) that uniquely identifies the person detained without disclosing their identity; and
    - (ii) the reasons for the detention, continued detention or release from detention, of the person.

#### **194.** Review by State Administrative Tribunal

- (1) This section applies to the following directions and decisions (*reviewable decisions*)
  - (a) a direction under section 184(1)(a) that a person remain in an area specified by an emergency officer;
  - (b) a direction under section 184(1)(b) that a person remain quarantined from other persons;
  - (c) a decision to detain a person under section 185(1) or 190(1)(o).

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 155
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

s.	195	
-		

- (2) A person to whom a reviewable decision applies may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision.
- (3) The State Administrative Tribunal must hear and determine the application as a matter of priority and urgency.

# Division 6 — Other powers exercisable during public health state of emergency

## **195.** Powers of police relating to closure of places, movement and evacuation

- (1) For the purposes of emergency management during a public health state of emergency, any police officer present in the emergency area may direct the owner, occupier or the person apparently in charge of any place in the emergency area to close that place to the public for the period specified in the direction.
- (2) During a public health state of emergency, any police officer present in the emergency area may exercise any of the powers of an emergency officer under section 180.
- (3) A police officer must not exercise a power under subsection (1) or (2) in a manner that is contrary to or in conflict with the exercise of a power by an emergency officer under section 180 or 190(1)(j).

## **196.** Power of Chief Health Officer to direct public authorities during public health state of emergency

(1) During a public health state of emergency, the Chief Health Officer is responsible for coordinating any activities of public authorities that the Chief Health Officer considers necessary or desirable to coordinate for responding to the public health emergency.

page 156

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (2) For the purposes of that coordination, the Chief Health Officer may
  - (a) direct any public authority to do or not to do any act, or to perform or not to perform any function; and
  - (b) appoint an officer of a public authority to have overall control of particular activities carried out by public authorities in response to the public health emergency, where a number of public authorities are involved.
- (3) If a direction is given to a public authority under subsection (2)(a)
  - (a) the public authority must comply with the direction within the time and in the manner, if any, specified in the direction; and
  - (b) the direction prevails to the extent of any conflict or inconsistency with any written law or other law, but subject to section 164(3).
- (4) This section does not authorise the Chief Health Officer
  - (a) to direct the Police Force of Western Australia, or any police officer, to do or not to do any act, or to perform or not to perform any function; or
  - (b) to appoint a police officer to have control of particular activities under subsection (2)(b), except with the agreement of the Commissioner of Police or a senior police officer.

## **197.** Chief Health Officer may authorise persons to administer, manufacture, supply or prescribe poisons

(1) In this section —

poison —

(a) until the commencement of the *Medicines and Poisons Act 2014* section 3, has the meaning given in the *Poisons Act 1964* section 5(1); and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 157
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

Public H	ealth A	ct 2016	
Part 12		Public health emergencies	
Division 6		Other powers exercisable during public health state of emergency	
s. 198			
	(b)	after the commencement of the <i>Medicines and Poisons</i> <i>Act 2014</i> section 3, has the meaning given in that section.	
(2)		e purposes of emergency management during a public state of emergency —	
	(a)	the Chief Health Officer may authorise a person, or class of persons, to administer, manufacture, supply or prescribe a poison; and	
	(b)	a person authorised under paragraph (a) may administer, manufacture, supply or prescribe a poison.	
(3)	The Chief Health Officer may give directions in relation to the exercise of a power under subsection (2)(b).		
(4)	4) When exercising a power under subsection (2)(b), a person a comply with —		
	(a)	the terms and conditions of the authorisation (if any); and	
	(b)	any directions of the Chief Health Officer given under subsection (3).	
(5)	This section overrides the <i>Poisons Act 1964</i> , the <i>Medicines and Poisons Act 2014</i> and the <i>Misuse of Drugs Act 1981</i> .		
	[Secti	on 197 amended: No. 33 of 2022 s. 21 and 40.]	
198.	Further provisions relating to authority to administer, manufacture, supply or prescribe poisons		
(1)	In this	s section —	
		<i>risation</i> means an authorisation given under n 197(2)(a);	
	direct	<i>ion</i> means a direction given under section 197(3).	
(2)	2) An authorisation —		
	(a)	is subject to any limitation in a declaration under section 167(3)(b) or 169 or 170; and	
page 158	}	Official VersionAs at 03 Nov 2024Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au[PCO 00-s0-00]	

- (b) must state that it is given under section 197; and
- (c) must generally describe the public health state of emergency to which it relates; and
- (d) must specify
  - (i) the person, or class of persons, to whom it applies; and
  - (ii) the poison, or class of poisons, to which it applies; and
  - (iii) the terms and conditions (if any) to which it is subject.
- (3) The Chief Health Officer may vary or revoke an authorisation or a direction.
- (4) Authorisations and directions, and variations and revocations of authorisations or directions
  - (a) may be given orally or in writing; but
  - (b) if given orally, must be put in writing as soon as is practicable.
- (5) A failure to put an authorisation or direction, or a variation of an authorisation or direction, in writing does not invalidate the authorisation, direction or variation or anything done under the authorisation or direction.
- (6) The powers that an authorisation confers on a person are in addition to, and do not limit, the powers that the person may have under another written law or other law.

[Section 198 amended: No. 33 of 2022 s. 22 and 41.]

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

### **Division 7** — General provisions

#### **199.** General provisions regarding powers

(1) In this section —

*emergency officer* includes a police officer assisting in the exercise of an emergency power under section 190(3) or exercising a power under section 195.

- (2) If a person does not comply with a direction given under this Part, an emergency officer may do all things that are reasonably necessary to ensure compliance with the direction, using any force that is reasonable in the circumstances.
- (3) An emergency officer may exercise a power under this Part with the help, and using the force, that is reasonable in the circumstances.
- (4) The powers of an emergency officer under this Part are in addition to, and do not limit, the powers the person may have under another written law or other law.

### 200. General provisions regarding directions

- (1) A direction may be given under this Part orally or in writing.
- (2) A direction given orally must be confirmed in writing within 2 working days after it is given, unless within that period it is complied with or cancelled.
- (2A) A direction under section 180 or 184(1)(a) or (b) that is given to a class of person
  - (a) need not be given directly to the persons to whom it applies; and
  - (b) despite the *Interpretation Act 1984* section 41 (to the extent to which it applies), need not be published in the *Gazette*; and

page 160

Official Version As at 03 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PC

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (c) must be published in the manner that the Minister considers suitable in the circumstances of the public health emergency.
- (3) Failure to comply with subsection (2) does not invalidate the direction.

[Section 200 amended: No. 33 of 2020 s. 13.]

# 201. Direction under *Emergency Management Act 2005* prevails over inconsistent direction under this Part

If a direction given under this Part is in conflict or inconsistent with a direction given under the *Emergency Management Act 2005* Part 6, the direction given under that Part of that Act prevails to the extent to which the directions are in conflict or inconsistent.

[Section 201 amended: No. 33 of 2022 s. 23 and 42.]

# 202. Failure to comply with directions

- (1) A person must not, without reasonable excuse, fail to comply with a direction given by an emergency officer or police officer
  - (a) under section 180, 182, 183, 184, 190 or 195; or
  - (b) otherwise in connection with the exercise of any power conferred on the officer under Division 5 or 6.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$20 000.

(2) Subsection (1) does not apply unless, when the emergency officer or police officer gives the direction, the officer informs the person that a failure to comply with the direction may constitute an offence.

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (3) A person must comply with a direction referred to in subsection (1) despite the provisions of any other written law, and
  - (a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred as a result of that compliance; and
  - (b) complying with the direction is not to be regarded as
    - (i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or
    - (ii) a breach of professional ethics or standards or any principles of conduct applicable to the person's employment; or
    - (iii) unprofessional conduct.

page 162

Official Version As a Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# Part 12A — Infectious disease extreme circumstance declarations

[Heading inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

# 202A. Minister may make IDEC declaration

(1) In this section —

*IDEC declaration* means an infectious disease extreme circumstance declaration under subsection (2).

- (2) The Minister may, in writing, make a declaration that an infectious disease extreme circumstance exists in the whole of the State or in any area or areas of the State.
- (3) The Minister cannot make an IDEC declaration unless the Minister
  - (a) has considered the advice of the Chief Health Officer; and
  - (b) is satisfied that an urgently notifiable infectious disease is posing a severe and immediate threat, or is causing harm, to human health on a significant scale; and
  - (c) is satisfied that the quarantine of persons for periods of more than 24 hours is reasonably necessary as part of preventing or controlling —
    - (i) the entry of the disease into the State; or
    - (ii) the emergence, establishment or spread of the disease in the State.
- (4) An IDEC declaration must
  - (a) specify the urgently notifiable infectious disease to which it relates; and
  - (b) include
    - (i) details of the infectious disease extreme circumstance that is the basis of the declaration; and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 163
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

s. 202B

- (ii) the time when, and date on which, the declaration is made.
- (5) The making of an IDEC declaration does not prevent the making of further IDEC declarations in relation to the same or a different infectious disease extreme circumstance.

[Section 202A inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

# 202B. Duration of IDEC declaration

An IDEC declaration —

- (a) has effect on and from the time it is made, or any later time specified in the declaration; and
- (b) if it is not extended under section 202C or sooner revoked under section 202D, remains in force until the end of the period of 3 months commencing on the day on which it first has effect.

[Section 202B inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

### 202C. Extension of IDEC declaration

- (1) The Minister may by written declaration extend, or from time to time further extend, the duration of an IDEC declaration.
- (2) Section 202A(3) applies in relation to a declaration extending, or further extending, the duration of an IDEC declaration in the same way that it applies to the original IDEC declaration.
- (3) A declaration extending, or further extending, the duration of an IDEC declaration
  - (a) must state the period by which the duration of the IDEC declaration is extended; and
  - (b) must include the time when, and date on which, it is made; and
  - (c) remains in force until the end of the period stated under paragraph (a) unless the IDEC declaration is sooner revoked under section 202D.

page 164	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (4) Each extension, or further extension, of the duration of an IDEC declaration cannot exceed 3 months, but there is no limit on the number of extensions as long as subsection (2) is complied with.
- (5) A declaration extending, or further extending, the duration of an IDEC declaration has effect on and from the time it is made.

[Section 202C inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

### 202D. Revocation of IDEC declaration

- (1) The Minister may, by written declaration, revoke an IDEC declaration at any time.
- (2) The revocation must include the time when, and date on which, it is made.
- (3) A declaration under this section has effect at the time it is made, or any later time specified in the declaration.
- (4) Despite any other written law, the revocation of an IDEC declaration does not affect
  - (a) any penalty or punishment incurred or imposed, or liable to be incurred or imposed, before the revocation; or
  - (b) any investigation or legal proceedings in respect of a penalty or punishment of that kind.

[Section 202D inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

#### 202E. Notice of declaration

- (1) The Minister must publish notice of a declaration made under section 202A, 202C or 202D.
- (2) The notice must be
  - (a) published for general information as soon as is practicable after the declaration is made in any manner that the Minister considers to be appropriate having regard to the circumstances and what is practicable; and

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

s. 202F

- (b) published in the *Gazette* as soon as is practicable after the declaration is made.
- (3) A failure to publish notice of the declaration does not affect the validity of the declaration.

[Section 202E inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

### 202F. Limitation of stay of operation of IDEC declaration

- (1) In any proceedings for judicial review or in any other proceedings, a court or tribunal is not authorised to make an interlocutory order that has the effect of staying the operation of an IDEC declaration.
- (2) This section does not limit judicial review for jurisdictional error.

[Section 202F inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

page 166

Official Version As Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# Part 12B — Recovery of certain costs relating to exercise of powers

[Heading inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

# **Division 1**—Fees payable by hotel-quarantined persons

[Heading inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

# 202G. Terms used

In this Division —

child means a person who is under 18 years of age;

*guardian*, in relation to a child, means a person who is a guardian (as defined in the *Guardianship and Administration Act 1990* section 3(1)) of the child;

- (a) a motel;
- (b) a hostel;
- (c) a lodging house;
- (d) a boarding house;
- (e) a serviced apartment;
- (f) any other premises prescribed by the regulations;

*hotel-quarantined person* means a person who entered the State from a place outside the State on or after 17 July 2020 and who —

- (a) is or was subject to a quarantine direction in relation to that entry that requires or required the person to remain in a hotel for a specified period; or
- (b) while subject to the quarantine direction referred to in paragraph (a) is or was given a subsequent quarantine direction that requires or required the person to remain in a hotel for a specified period;

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

*parent*, in relation to a child, includes any person who has parental responsibility (as defined in the *Family Court Act 1997* section 68) for the child.

[Section 202G inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

# **202H.** Fee payable by hotel-quarantined person in relation to cost of quarantine

- (1) A hotel-quarantined person is liable to pay the fee prescribed by the regulations.
- (2) For the purposes of subsection (1), the Chief Health Officer may issue to the person an invoice stating
  - (a) the date of the invoice; and
  - (b) the name of the hotel-quarantined person to whom the invoice relates; and
  - (c) the amount of the fee payable by the hotel-quarantined person to whom the invoice relates.
- (3) If the hotel-quarantined person is a child
  - (a) the Chief Health Officer may issue the invoice to the child's parent or guardian; and
  - (b) the child's parent or guardian is liable to pay the fee.
- (4) The regulations may provide for a combined fee for 2 or more hotel-quarantined persons who are required or permitted to comply with a quarantine direction in shared accommodation, in which case —
  - (a) the Chief Health Officer may issue a single invoice; and
  - (b) each person (other than a child) is jointly and severally liable for the combined fee.

[Section 202H inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

page 168

Official Version As at Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# 202I. Period for payment of fee

- (1) A person liable to pay a fee under section 202H must, subject to section 202L, pay the fee within 30 days after receiving the invoice for the fee.
- (2) The Chief Health Officer may extend and further extend the time for payment of the fee.

[Section 2021 inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

# 202J. Fee may be waived

The Chief Health Officer may waive the whole or part of the fee payable by a hotel-quarantined person under this Division if the Chief Health Officer —

- (a) considers that payment of the whole or part of the fee would cause financial hardship to the person; or
- (b) otherwise considers that it is appropriate in the circumstances to do so.

[Section 202J inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

### 202K. Recovery of fees

An amount not paid by a person in accordance with this Division is recoverable in a court of competent jurisdiction as a debt due to the State from the person.

[Section 202K inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

# 202L. Regulations

For the purposes of this Division, the regulations may provide for —

- (a) the payment of fees by instalments; and
- (b) the recovery of fees; and

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(c) the payment of interest for the late payment or non-payment of fees or instalments.

[Section 202L inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

# **Division 2**—**Recovery of certain costs and expenses**

[Heading inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14.]

# 202M. Recovery of costs and expenses of requiring premises to be cleaned

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may recover the reasonable costs and expenses incurred by the State as a consequence of premises having been cleaned or disinfected under a requirement under Part 11 or 12 or under a direction under the *Emergency Management Act 2005* Part 6 Division 1.
- (2) The costs and expenses are recoverable jointly and severally from
  - (a) in relation to premises that are not a vehicle the owner, occupier or person in possession of the premises at the time that the premises were required to be cleaned or disinfected; and
  - (b) in relation to a vehicle the owner, operator, lessee or charterer (as is relevant) of the vehicle at the time that the vehicle was required to be cleaned or disinfected.
- (3) The costs and expenses are recoverable in a court of competent jurisdiction.

[Section 202M inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 14; amended: No. 33 of 2022 s. 24 and 43.]

page 170

Official Version As at Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# Part 12C — Abortion

[Heading inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 7.]

# **Division 1**—**Preliminary**

[Heading inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

### 202MA. Terms used

In this Part —

*abortion drug* means a medicine of a kind used to cause the termination of a pregnancy of a person;

dispense means to supply in accordance with a prescription;

*health service* has the meaning given in the *Health Services Act 2016* section 7;

*health service provider* has the meaning given in the *Health Services Act 2016* section 6;

*medicine* has the meaning given in the *Medicines and Poisons Act 2014* section 3;

perform an abortion has the meaning given in section 202MB;

*person*, when used in the context of the person upon whom an abortion is or may be performed, means a person of any age;

*pharmacist* means a person registered under the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)* in the pharmacy profession (other than as a student);

*prescribe*, in relation to an abortion drug, means to issue a prescription for the drug;

*prescribing practitioner* has the meaning given in section 202MD(1);

*prescription*, in relation to an abortion drug, has the same meaning as it has, in relation to a Schedule 4 or 8 poison, in the *Medicines and Poisons Act 2014* section 7(1);

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

*primary clinical supervisor*, in relation to a student, means a registered health practitioner who has primary responsibility for supervising the clinical work performed by the student in connection with the student's program of study for, or the student's clinical training in, the student's health profession;

*private hospital service provider* has the meaning given in the *Private Hospitals and Health Services Act 1927* section 2(1);

*registered health practitioner* means a person registered under the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)* to practice a health profession (other than as a student);

*relevant health profession* means any of the following health professions —

- (a) Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander health practice;
- (b) medical;
- (c) midwifery;
- (d) nursing;
- (e) pharmacy;
- (f) a health profession that is prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this definition;

#### relevant person means —

- (a) a registered health practitioner who is authorised under Division 2 to perform an abortion; or
- (b) the chief executive of a health service provider that provides health services that include, or are related to, the performance of abortions under Division 2; or
- (c) a private hospital service provider that provides health services that include, or are related to, the performance of abortions under Division 2;

page 172

Official Version As at Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

*student*, in relation to a health profession, means a person whose name is entered in a student register for the health profession as being currently registered under the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)*;

*student register*, for a health profession, has the meaning given in the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)* section 5;

*supply*, in relation to an abortion drug, has the same meaning as it has, in relation to a poison, in the *Medicines and Poisons Act 2014* section 8.

[Section 202MA inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# **202MB.** Performance of abortion

- (1) A person *performs an abortion* on another person if the person does any act with the intention of causing the termination of the pregnancy of the other person.
- (2) Without limiting subsection (1), the acts to which it applies include the following
  - (a) prescribing an abortion drug for the other person;
  - (b) supplying an abortion drug to the other person;
  - (c) administering an abortion drug to the other person;
  - (d) carrying out a surgical or other procedure on the other person.
- (3) However, assisting a person to do an act done with the intention of causing the termination of a pregnancy of another person is not an act to which subsection (1) applies.

[Section 202MB inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# Division 2 — Performance of abortion by registered health practitioners

[Heading inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# 202MC. Performance of abortion by medical practitioner at not more than 23 weeks

A medical practitioner is authorised to perform an abortion on a person who is not more than 23 weeks pregnant.

[Section 202MC inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

### 202MD. Performance of medical abortion by certain other registered health practitioners at not more than 23 weeks

(1) In this section —

*prescribing practitioner* means a person who is a member of a class of registered health practitioners that —

- (a) is authorised under the *Medicines and Poisons Act 2014* to prescribe an abortion drug; and
- (b) is prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this definition.
- (2) A prescribing practitioner is authorised to perform an abortion on a person who is not more than 23 weeks pregnant if the prescribing practitioner performs the abortion by —
  - (a) prescribing an abortion drug for the person; or
  - (b) supplying or administering an abortion drug to the person.

[Section 202MD inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

page 174

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

# 202ME. Performance of abortion by medical practitioner at more than 23 weeks

- (1) Subject to subsection (5), a medical practitioner (the *primary practitioner*) is authorised to perform an abortion on a person who is more than 23 weeks pregnant if
  - (a) the primary practitioner, after having regard to the matters referred to in subsection (2), reasonably believes that performing the abortion is appropriate in all the circumstances; and
  - (b) the primary practitioner has consulted with at least 1 other medical practitioner who, after having regard to the matters referred to in subsection (2), also reasonably believes that performing the abortion is appropriate in all the circumstances.
- (2) In considering whether performing an abortion on a person is appropriate in all the circumstances, a medical practitioner must have regard to
  - (a) all relevant medical circumstances; and
  - (b) the person's current and future physical, psychological and social circumstances; and
  - (c) the professional standards and guidelines commonly accepted by members of the medical profession that apply to the medical practitioner in relation to the performance of the abortion.
- (3) Subsection (2) does not limit the matters to which a medical practitioner may have regard in considering whether performing an abortion on a person is appropriate in all the circumstances.
- (4) For the purposes of subsection (1)(b)
  - (a) the principal place of practice (as defined in the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)* section 5) of a medical practitioner with whom the primary practitioner consults need not be in Western Australia; and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 175
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (b) if a medical practitioner with whom the primary practitioner consults does not believe that performing the abortion is appropriate in all the circumstances, this does not prevent the primary practitioner from consulting with another medical practitioner.
- (5) In an emergency, a medical practitioner is authorised to perform an abortion on a person who is more than 23 weeks pregnant without complying with subsection (1) if the medical practitioner considers it necessary to perform the abortion to save the person's life or save another foetus.

[Section 202ME inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

- 202MF. Performance of medical abortion by certain registered health practitioners on direction of medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner
  - (1) In this section —

directing practitioner means —

- (a) in relation to the performance of an abortion on a person who is not more than 23 weeks pregnant — a medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner; and
- (b) in relation to the performance of an abortion on a person who is more than 23 weeks pregnant — a medical practitioner.
- (2) A pharmacist is authorised to perform an abortion on a person by supplying an abortion drug to the person if the pharmacist, in accordance with the *Medicines and Poisons Act 2014* —
  - (a) dispenses the abortion drug to the person under a prescription issued by a directing practitioner; or
  - (b) otherwise supplies the abortion drug to the person on the direction of a directing practitioner.
- (3) A registered health practitioner in a relevant health profession (other than pharmacy) is authorised to perform an abortion on a person by supplying or administering an abortion drug to the

page 176	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

person if the registered health practitioner, in accordance with the *Medicines and Poisons Act 2014*, supplies or administers the abortion drug to the person on the direction of a directing practitioner.

[Section 202MF inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# 202MG. Assistance by certain registered health practitioners or students in performance of abortion by medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner

- (1) A registered health practitioner in a relevant health profession, acting in the course of the practice of that profession, is authorised to assist in the performance of an abortion on a person by
  - (a) a medical practitioner as authorised under section 202MC or 202ME(1); or
  - (b) a prescribing practitioner as authorised under section 202MD(2).
- (2) Subsection (1) does not apply in relation to the performance of an abortion that the registered health practitioner knows is being performed by
  - (a) a medical practitioner other than as authorised under section 202MC or 202ME(1); or
  - (b) a prescribing practitioner other than as authorised under section 202MD(2).
- (3) A student in a relevant health profession is authorised to assist in the performance of an abortion on a person by —
  - (a) a medical practitioner as authorised under section 202MC or 202ME(1); or
  - (b) a prescribing practitioner as authorised under section 202MD(2).

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (4) An act done by a student under subsection (3) must be done
  - (a) in the course of the student's program of study for, or clinical training in, the relevant health profession; and
  - (b) under the supervision of
    - (i) the medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner; or
    - (ii) a registered health practitioner in the relevant health profession who is assisting in the performance of the abortion under subsection (1); or
    - (iii) the student's primary clinical supervisor.
- (5) Subsection (3) does not apply in relation to the performance of an abortion that the student knows is being performed by
  - (a) a medical practitioner other than as authorised under section 202MC or 202ME(1); or
  - (b) a prescribing practitioner other than as authorised under section 202MD(2).

[Section 202MG inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# 202MH. Registered health practitioner with conscientious objection to abortion

- (1) A registered health practitioner who has a conscientious objection to abortion has the right to refuse to do any of the following
  - (a) perform an abortion on a person;
  - (b) assist in the performance of an abortion on a person;
  - (c) make a decision under section 202ME(1)(a) or (b) whether performing an abortion on a person is appropriate in all the circumstances;
  - (d) advise a person about the performance of an abortion on the person or another person.

page 178

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (2) If a registered health practitioner who has a conscientious objection to abortion is requested by a person (the *requesting person*) to do a thing referred to in subsection (1), the registered health practitioner must disclose the practitioner's conscientious objection to the requesting person immediately after the requesting person makes the request.
- (3) Subsection (1) does not limit the circumstances in which a registered health practitioner may refuse to do any of the things referred to in that subsection.
- (4) This section does not limit or otherwise affect any duty of a registered health practitioner to do a thing referred to in subsection (1) in an emergency.

[Section 202MH inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# 202MI. Obligations of medical practitioners and prescribing practitioners who refuse to participate in abortion

- (1) This section applies if
  - (a) a person (the *patient*)
    - (i) requests a medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner to perform an abortion on the patient; or
    - (ii) makes a request to a medical practitioner that would require the medical practitioner to make a decision under section 202ME(1)(a) whether performing an abortion on the patient is appropriate in all the circumstances; or
    - (iii) requests a medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner to advise the patient about the performance of an abortion on the patient;

and

(b) the medical practitioner or prescribing practitioner (the *refusing practitioner*) refuses the request, whether for the reason that the refusing practitioner has a

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 179
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

conscientious objection to abortion or for some other reason.

- (2) The refusing practitioner must
  - (a) without delay transfer the patient's care
    - (i) to another registered health practitioner who, in the refusing practitioner's reasonable belief, can provide the requested service; or
    - (ii) to a health facility at which, in the refusing practitioner's reasonable belief, the requested service can be provided by another registered health practitioner;
    - or
  - (b) immediately give the patient information, approved by the Chief Health Officer for the purposes of this paragraph, about how to locate or contact a registered health practitioner of the kind referred to in paragraph (a)(i) or a facility of the kind referred to in paragraph (a)(ii).
- (3) Information approved by the Chief Health Officer for the purposes of subsection (2)(b)
  - (a) must be kept up-to-date, and reviewed at least once each year, by the Chief Health Officer; and
  - (b) must not contain details of
    - (i) a registered health practitioner unless, in the Chief Health Officer's reasonable belief, the registered health practitioner is of the kind referred to in subsection (2)(a)(i); or
    - (ii) a health facility unless, in the Chief Health Officer's reasonable belief, the facility is of the kind referred to in subsection (2)(a)(ii).

page 180

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00] (4) This section does not limit or otherwise affect any duty of the refusing practitioner to do a thing referred to in subsection (1)(a) in an emergency.

[Section 202MI inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# 202MJ. Student with conscientious objection to abortion

(1) In this section —

*supervising person*, in relation to a student in a relevant health profession, means —

- (a) a medical practitioner performing an abortion as authorised under section 202MC or 202ME(1); or
- (b) a prescribing practitioner performing an abortion as authorised under section 202MD(2); or
- (c) a registered health practitioner in the relevant health profession who is assisting in the performance of an abortion as authorised under 202MG(1); or
- (d) the student's primary clinical supervisor.
- (2) A student in a relevant health profession who has a conscientious objection to abortion has the right to refuse to assist in the performance of an abortion on a person.
- (3) If a student in a relevant health profession who has a conscientious objection to abortion is requested by a supervising person to assist in the performance of an abortion on a person, the student must disclose the student's conscientious objection to the supervising person immediately after the supervising person makes the request.

[Section 202MJ inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# 202MK. Compliance with Division relevant to professional conduct or performance

- (1) In considering a matter under a written law about a registered health practitioner's professional conduct or performance, regard may be had to whether the practitioner
  - (a) performs an abortion on a person other than as authorised under section 202MC, 202MD(2), 202ME(1) or 202MF(2) or (3); or
  - (b) assists in the performance of an abortion on a person other than as authorised under section 202MG(1); or
  - (c) contravenes section 202MH(2) or 202MI(2).
- (2) The matters to which subsection (1) applies include
  - (a) a notification under the *Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (Western Australia)*; or
  - (b) a complaint under the *Health and Disability Services* (*Complaints*) Act 1995.

[Section 202MK inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

### 202ML. The Criminal Code s. 177 does not apply

*The Criminal Code* section 177 does not apply to a restriction or obligation under this Division.

[Section 202ML inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

### 202MM.Consent to performance of abortion on children who are not mature minors

(1) In this section —

*guardian*, in relation to a person who is under 18 years of age, means a person who at law has parental responsibility, as defined in the *Family Court Act 1997* section 68, for the person.

page 182

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (2) This section applies if
  - (a) a registered health practitioner proposes to perform an abortion under this Division on a person (the *patient*) who is under 18 years of age; and
  - (b) the registered health practitioner considers
    - (i) that the patient does not have the capacity to consent, on their own behalf, to the abortion being performed on them because the patient has not achieved a sufficient understanding and intelligence to enable them to understand fully what is proposed; or
    - (ii) that it is not possible to ascertain whether the patient has the capacity to consent, on their own behalf, to the abortion being performed on them;

and

- (c) the patient agrees to a parent or guardian of the patient participating in the decision-making as to whether the abortion is performed on the patient by the registered health practitioner.
- (3) If this section applies
  - (a) the parent or guardian referred to in subsection (2)(c) may consent or refuse consent to the performance of the abortion on the patient by the registered health practitioner; and
  - (b) to the extent that the common law would require the performance of the abortion on the patient by the registered health practitioner to be authorised by a court, that requirement does not apply.
- (4) This section does not affect the inherent jurisdiction of the Supreme Court or the jurisdiction of the Family Court of Western Australia.

[Section 202MM inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 183
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

# **Division 3**—**Performance of abortion by unqualified persons**

[Heading inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

### 202MN. Unqualified person must not perform abortion

(1) An unqualified person who performs an abortion on another person commits a crime.

Penalty for this subsection: imprisonment for 7 years.

- (2) Subsections (3) to (8) set out who is an *unqualified person* for the purposes of subsection (1).
- (3) In relation to the performance of an abortion on a person who is not more than 23 weeks pregnant by prescribing an abortion drug for the person, an *unqualified person* is a person who is not
  - (a) a medical practitioner; or
  - (b) a prescribing practitioner.
- (4) In relation to the performance of an abortion on a person who is not more than 23 weeks pregnant by supplying an abortion drug to the person, an *unqualified person* is a person who is not
  - (a) a medical practitioner; or
  - (b) a prescribing practitioner; or
  - (c) a pharmacist supplying the abortion drug as referred to in section 202MF(2); or
  - (d) a registered health practitioner in a relevant health profession (other than pharmacy) supplying the abortion drug as referred to in section 202MF(3).
- (5) In relation to the performance of an abortion on a person who is more than 23 weeks pregnant by supplying an abortion drug to the person, an *unqualified person* is a person who is not
  - (a) a medical practitioner; or
  - (b) a pharmacist supplying the abortion drug as referred to in section 202MF(2); or

page 184	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (c) a registered health practitioner in a relevant health profession (other than pharmacy) supplying the abortion drug as referred to in section 202MF(3).
- (6) In relation to the performance of an abortion on a person who is not more than 23 weeks pregnant by administering an abortion drug to the person, an *unqualified person* is a person who is not —
  - (a) a medical practitioner; or
  - (b) a prescribing practitioner; or
  - (c) a registered health practitioner in a relevant health profession (other than pharmacy) administering the abortion drug as referred to in section 202MF(3).
- (7) In relation to the performance of an abortion on a person who is more than 23 weeks pregnant by administering an abortion drug to the person, an *unqualified person* is a person who is not —
  - (a) a medical practitioner; or
  - (b) a registered health practitioner in a relevant health profession (other than pharmacy) administering the abortion drug as referred to in section 202MF(3).
- (8) In relation to the performance of an abortion not referred to in subsections (3) to (7), an *unqualified person* is a person who is not a medical practitioner.

[Section 202MN inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# **Division 4** — **Protection from criminal liability**

[Heading inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# 202MO. Person does not commit offence of abortion on themselves

Despite any other enactment, a person who performs an abortion on themselves, or consents to or does any act to assist

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

in the performance of an abortion on themselves, does not commit an offence.

[Section 202MO inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# **Division 5** — **Information about abortion**

[Heading inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# 202MP. Chief Health Officer may direct certain persons to give information about abortion

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may, for a purpose referred to in section 202MQ, direct a relevant person to give to the Chief Health Officer such demographic or clinical information about abortions performed under Division 2 as is specified in the direction.
- (2) A direction under subsection (1) may
  - (a) specify the information by reference to a class of information; and
  - (b) specify the manner and form in which the information must be given to the Chief Health Officer.
- (3) The information specified in a direction under subsection (1)
  - (a) can only be statistical or summary information; and
  - (b) cannot include any particulars from which it may be possible to ascertain
    - (i) the identity of a person on whom an abortion has been performed; or
    - (ii) the identity of a person who has performed, or has assisted in the performance of, an abortion on a person.

page 186

Official Version As Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- Without limiting subsection (3), the information specified in a direction under subsection (1) cannot include any of the following
  - (a) the postcode, suburb or address (street or postal) of a person referred to in subsection (3)(b);
  - (b) the postcode, suburb or address (street or postal) of the particular hospital or other health facility at which an abortion has been performed;
  - (c) the age of a person on whom an abortion has been performed, other than as an age category including a range of not less than 5 years (for example, under 15 years of age, 15 to 19 years of age, and so on);
  - (d) the particular race or nationality of a person on whom an abortion has been performed;
  - (e) the gestational age of the foetus at the date on which an abortion was performed on a person, other than as an age range (for example, 9 weeks or less, 10 to 13 weeks, and so on);
  - (f) the particular reason for an abortion having been performed on a person, including any particular clinical reason (for example, the diagnosis of a particular abnormality or condition in the foetus or in the person on whom the abortion was performed);
  - (g) the particular clinical method (for example, the particular abortion drug prescribed or the particular surgical procedure carried out) used to perform an abortion on a person;
  - (h) the particular clinical details or outcomes associated with the admission to a hospital of a person on whom an abortion has been performed.
- (5) A direction under subsection (1) may be given to 1 or more named relevant persons, 1 or more classes of relevant persons, or to all relevant persons.

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 187
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (6) A relevant person who is given a direction under subsection (1) must comply with the direction.
- (7) Information given to the Chief Health Officer by a relevant person under subsection (6) must meet the requirements set out in subsections (3) and (4).
- (8) *The Criminal Code* sections 177 and 178 do not apply to the obligations of a relevant person under subsections (6) and (7).

[Section 202MP inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# 202MQ. Purposes for which Chief Health Officer may record, use or disclose information given under s. 202MP

The Chief Health Officer may record, use or disclose information given to the Chief Health Officer under section 202MP(6) for the following purposes —

- (a) enabling the provision, monitoring, planning and evaluation of health services relating to abortion;
- (b) compiling and publishing statistical or summary information relating to abortion;
- (c) enabling research, education and training in respect of abortion, including the use of abortion drugs and health services relating to abortion;
- (d) the performance by the Chief Health Officer of functions under this Act;
- (e) the administration or enforcement of this Act.

[Section 202MQ inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# **202MR.** Protection from liability

- (1) This section applies if
  - (a) a relevant person acting in good faith gives information to the Chief Health Officer under section 202MP(6); or
  - (b) the Chief Health Officer acting in good faith records, uses or discloses information, given to the Chief Health

page 188	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

Officer under section 202MP(6), in accordance with section 202MQ.

- (2) If this section applies
  - (a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred in respect of giving, recording, using or disclosing the information; and
  - (b) giving, recording, using or disclosing the information is not to be regarded as
    - (i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or
    - (ii) a breach of professional ethics, professional standards or any principles of conduct applicable to the person's employment; or
    - (iii) unprofessional conduct.

[Section 202MR inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 8.]

# Division 6 — Safe access to premises at which abortions are provided

[Heading inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 9.]

# 202N. Purpose

The purpose of this Division is —

- (a) to provide for safe access zones around premises at which abortions are provided so as to protect the safety and wellbeing, and respect the privacy and dignity, of —
  - (i) persons accessing the services provided at those premises; and
  - (ii) employees and other persons who need to access those premises in the course of their duties and responsibilities;

and

As at 03	Nov 2024
[PCO 00-s	0-00]

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(b) to prohibit publication and distribution of certain recordings.

[Section 202N inserted: No. 9 of 2021 s. 4; amended: No. 20 of 2023 s. 10.]

### 202O. Terms used

In this Division —

distribute includes -

- (a) communicate, exhibit, send, supply, offer or transmit, whether to a particular person or not; and
- (b) make available for access, whether by a particular person or not; and
- (c) enter into an agreement or arrangement to do anything referred to in paragraph (a) or (b); and
- (d) attempt to distribute;

*premises at which abortions are provided* does not include a registered pharmacy as defined in the *Pharmacy Act 2010* section 3(1);

*publish* means to disseminate to the public or a section of the public by any means, including —

- (a) in a book, newspaper, magazine or other written publication; and
- (b) by radio broadcast, television, a website, an online facility or other electronic means;

*recording* includes a photograph or digital image;

safe access zone means the area —

- (a) within the boundary of premises at which abortions are provided; and
- (b) within 150 m outside the boundary.

[Section 2020 inserted: No. 9 of 2021 s. 4; amended: No. 20 of 2023 s. 11.]

page 190 Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

# 202P. Offence to engage in prohibited behaviour within safe access zone

(1) A person must not engage in prohibited behaviour within a safe access zone.

Penalty for this subsection: imprisonment for 1 year and a fine of \$12 000.

- (2) For the purposes of subsection (1), a person engages in prohibited behaviour if the person
  - (a) besets, harasses, intimidates, interferes with, threatens, hinders, obstructs or impedes a person accessing, attempting to access or leaving premises at which abortions are provided; or
  - (b) subject to subsection (3), communicates by any means in relation to abortion in a manner that is
    - (i) able to be seen or heard by a person accessing, attempting to access or leaving premises at which abortions are provided; and
    - (ii) reasonably likely to cause distress or anxiety;

or

- (c) without reasonable excuse, interferes with or impedes a footpath, road or vehicle in relation to abortion; or
- (d) without reasonable excuse, makes a recording by any means of another person accessing, attempting to access or leaving premises at which abortions are provided, without the other person's consent; or
- (e) engages in any other behaviour prescribed by the regulations for the purposes of this paragraph.
- (3) Subsection (2)(b) does not apply if the person communicating in relation to abortion is an employee or other person who provides services at the premises.

[Section 202P inserted: No. 9 of 2021 s. 4.]

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 191
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

# 202Q. Offence to publish or distribute recording

A person must not, without consent of another person or without reasonable excuse, publish or distribute a recording of the other person accessing, attempting to access or leaving premises at which abortions are provided, if the recording contains particulars that are likely to lead to the identification of —

- (a) the other person; and
- (b) the other person as a person accessing premises at which abortions are provided.

Penalty: imprisonment for 1 year and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 202Q inserted: No. 9 of 2021 s. 4.]

page 192

Official Version As Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# Part 13 — Compensation and insurance

# **Division 1** — Compensation

### 203. Entitlement to compensation

- (1) Subject to this Division, a person who suffers loss or damage because of the exercise, or purported exercise, of a power under section 157(1)(h), 182 or 190(1)(f) or (g) is entitled to be paid just and reasonable compensation for the loss or damage.
- (2) Compensation is not payable to the person for loss or damage to the extent to which
  - (a) an amount for the loss or damage is recovered or recoverable by the person under a policy of insurance; or
  - (b) any act or omission of the person contributed to the loss or damage.
- (3) Compensation is not payable to the person for loss or damage if the loss or damage would have happened in any event irrespective of the exercise, or purported exercise, of the power.

[Section 203 amended: No. 33 of 2020 s. 15.]

# **204.** Applying for compensation

- (1) A person may apply to the Minister for compensation for any loss or damage suffered by the person as described in section 203(1).
- (2) The application must be made in writing within 90 days after the person suffers the loss or damage.
- (3) The application must
  - (a) state details of the person's loss or damage; and
  - (b) state the amount of compensation claimed and the grounds for the amount claimed; and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 193
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (c) be accompanied by any further information required by the regulations.
- (4) The applicant must provide any other relevant information required by notice given under section 205 to decide the application.
- (5) Despite subsection (2), the Minister may accept a person's application for compensation made more than 90 days after the person suffers the loss or damage if the Minister is satisfied that it would be reasonable in all the circumstances to accept the application.

# 205. Lapsing of application

(1) In this section —

*information* includes a record relating to information.

- (2) If an application for compensation is made under this Division, the Minister may direct the applicant to provide information to decide the application by giving the applicant a notice stating —
  - (a) the required information; and
  - (b) the time by which the information must be given to the Minister; and
  - (c) that, if the information is not given to the Minister by the stated time, the application will lapse.
- (3) The stated time must be reasonable and, in any case, at least 21 days after the notice is given.
- (4) The Minister may give the applicant a further notice extending or further extending the time if the Minister is satisfied that it would be reasonable in all the circumstances to give the extension.
- (5) A notice may be given under subsection (4) even if the time to which it relates has passed.

page 194

Official Version As a Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(6) If the applicant does not provide the information required under subsection (2) within the stated time or any extension of it, the application lapses.

### 206. Notice of decision

As soon as is practicable after deciding the application, the Minister must give the applicant a written notice stating —

- (a) the decision and the reasons for it; and
- (b) if the Minister decides to pay compensation
  - (i) details of the amount and how the amount was assessed; and
  - (ii) if the amount is less than the amount claimed, that the applicant may apply for a review of the decision, and how the applicant may apply for the review;

and

(c) if the Minister decides not to pay compensation, that the applicant may apply for a review of the decision, and how the applicant may apply for the review.

# 207. Review of decision as to payment of compensation

An applicant who is dissatisfied with a decision of the Minister to refuse to pay compensation or to pay the decided amount of compensation may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision.

#### 208. False compensation claim

A person must not in or in relation to a claim for compensation under this Division —

- (a) make a statement that the person knows to be false or misleading in a material particular to the Minister or any other person; or
- (b) otherwise mislead the Minister or any other person.

Penalty: a fine of \$10 000.

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 195
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

# **Division 2**—**Insurance**

#### 209. Extension of policy of insurance

- (1) This section applies to a policy of insurance for loss of or damage to property if
  - (a) the property is lost or, as the case requires, damage is caused to the property because of the exercise by a person in good faith of a serious public health incident power, an emergency power or a power under Part 12 Division 6 or section 199; and
  - (b) the power is exercised for the purpose of protecting
    - (i) the property from loss or damage; or
    - (ii) a person or an animal from death or injury.
- (2) For the purposes of the policy of insurance
  - (a) the loss or damage is, by the operation of this section, to be taken to be loss or damage caused by the happening of an event for which the policy provides insurance cover; and
  - (b) in determining the amount that the insurer is obliged to apply or pay in repairing, replacing or reinstating the property
    - (i) the provisions of the policy are to be applied so that they produce the result most favourable to the insured; and
    - (ii) any exclusions or limitations on the liability of the insurer to indemnify the insured (other than any excess for which the insurer is not liable on a claim under the policy) otherwise applying under the policy are to be disregarded.
- (3) A term of a policy of insurance that purports to vary or exclude the operation of subsection (2) is void.

page 196 Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

# Part 14 — Improvement notices and enforcement orders

# **Division 1**—**Preliminary**

# 210. Terms used

In this Part —

assessment includes inspection;

occupier, of premises, includes ----

- (a) the owner of the premises; and
- (b) the person in charge of the premises; and
- (c) a person authorised to be present at the premises as an agent of the owner, or of the person in charge, of the premises.

# 211. Proceedings for offences: how affected

- (1) The issue of an improvement notice or an enforcement order does not prevent proceedings for an offence under this Act or any other written law being commenced or continued in connection with any matter in respect of which the notice or order was issued.
- (2) However, criminal proceedings (including proceedings under *The Criminal Code* section 177 or 178) do not lie against a person by reason only that the person has not complied with an improvement notice.

# **Division 2**—**Improvement notices**

# 212. Issue of improvement notice

An authorised officer may give an improvement notice to a person if the officer reasonably believes that —

(a) the person —

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

	(i)	is carrying on a public health risk activity that contravenes, or is likely to contravene, any provision of this Act; or
	(ii)	is carrying on a public health risk activity in a manner that contravenes, or is likely to contravene, any provision of this Act; or
	(iii)	has carried on a public health risk activity that contravened, or in a manner that contravened, any provision of this Act in circumstances that make it likely that the contravention will continue or be repeated;
	or	
(b)	the pe	rson —
	(i)	is carrying on an activity that poses a public health risk or that is carried on in a manner that poses a public health risk; and
	(ii)	has failed to take reasonable and practicable steps to prevent or minimise any harm to public health;
	or	
(c)	-	rson is failing, or has failed, to comply with the al public health duty; or
(d)	the pe	rson is the occupier of premises where —
	(i)	a public health risk activity is being carried on that contravenes, or is likely to contravene, any

provision of this Act; or

(ii)

(iii)

page 198

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

a public health risk activity is being carried on in

a public health risk activity has been carried on, or carried on in a manner, that contravened any provision of this Act in circumstances that make

a manner that contravenes, or is likely to contravene, any provision of this Act; or it likely that the contravention will continue or be repeated;

- or
- (e) the person is the occupier of premises where
  - (i) an activity is being carried on that poses a public health risk or that is carried on in a manner that poses a public health risk; and
  - (ii) reasonable and practicable steps to prevent or minimise any harm to public health have not been taken;

or

(f) the person is the occupier of premises where there is or has been a failure to comply with the general public health duty.

# 213. Contents of improvement notice

- (1) An improvement notice must take the form of an order requiring the person given the notice to take specified action, which may consist of
  - (a) steps the person given the notice is required to take; or
  - (b) action the person given the notice is required to stop; or
  - (c) both of those things.
- (2) An improvement notice must
  - (a) be in an approved form; and
  - (b) state the authorised officer's belief in terms of section 212(a), (b), (c), (d), (e) or (f); and
  - (c) state the reasonable grounds for that belief; and
  - (d) specify any provision of this Act in respect of which that belief is held; and
  - (e) specify the action that the person given the notice is required to take in order to comply with the notice and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 199
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	1 0

the period within which the person must take that action; and

- (f) state that the person has the right to apply for a review under section 226(1); and
- (g) state the date the notice was given and the name and contact details of the authorised officer who gave it.
- (3) Without limiting subsection (2)(e), an improvement notice may require the preparation and implementation of a risk management plan that —
  - (a) identifies public health risks associated with the activities specified in the notice; and
  - (b) sets out the steps to be taken
    - (i) to manage those risks; and
    - (ii) to ensure compliance with any requirements of this Act that relate to those activities.
- (4) When specifying under subsection (2)(e) the action that the person given the improvement notice is required to take, the authorised officer must have regard to
  - (a) the degree, or the potential degree, of the risk or the damage to public health from any activity in relation to which the notice is issued; and
  - (b) any measures that were taken, or that have not been taken, to avoid, or to minimise the consequences or potential consequences of, that risk or damage to public health; and
  - (c) the principles set out in the Table to section 3(2); and
  - (d) any other matter prescribed by the regulations.
- (5) An improvement notice must state that it is issued under section 212.
- (6) An improvement notice may include ancillary or incidental directions.

page 200

Official Version As at ( Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

# 214. Extension of period of compliance with improvement notice

Before the end of the period specified in the improvement notice under section 213(2)(e), an authorised officer may, on his or her own initiative or on the application of the person given the notice, extend by written notice given to the person the period within which the person must take action in accordance with the improvement notice.

# 215. Compliance with improvement notice

- (1) If an authorised officer is satisfied, after carrying out an appropriate assessment, that an improvement notice has been complied with, the officer must give the person given the improvement notice a notice of compliance in the approved form.
- (2) If an authorised officer is not satisfied, after carrying out an appropriate assessment, that the improvement notice has been complied with, the officer must give the person given the improvement notice a notice in the approved form setting out the reasons why the officer is not satisfied.
- (3) An assessment for the purposes of subsection (1) or (2) may be carried out on the application of the person given the improvement notice or on the initiative of the authorised officer.
- (4) An improvement notice in respect of which a notice of compliance is given under subsection (1) is to be taken to have been revoked.

# **Division 3** — Enforcement orders

# 216. Issue of enforcement orders

- (1) An enforcement agency may give an enforcement order to a person if the agency reasonably believes that
  - (a) the person has not complied with an improvement notice given to the person within the period specified in the

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 201
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

notice under section 213(2)(e) or any extension of that period under section 214; or

- (b) the issue of the order is necessary to prevent or mitigate a serious public health risk.
- (2) An enforcement agency may give an enforcement order to a person under subsection (1)(a) whether the authorised officer who gave the improvement notice to the person was designated as an authorised officer by that or another enforcement agency.

# 217. Contents of enforcement order

- (1) An enforcement order must take the form of an order that the person given the order is
  - (a) required to take specified action; or
  - (b) prohibited from carrying on a specified activity; or
  - (c) prohibited from causing or permitting a specified activity to be carried on at specified premises; or
  - (d) prohibited from using any specified machinery, equipment or other thing; or
  - (e) prohibited from entering specified premises.
- (2) A prohibition imposed by an enforcement order may, without limitation
  - (a) be limited, for example the prohibition might relate only to the manner in which something is done;
  - (b) be absolute or conditional.
- (3) An enforcement order must
  - (a) be in an approved form; and
  - (b) state that it is issued under section 216; and
  - (c) state the grounds on which the order is given; and
  - (d) state the period, if applicable, within which the person is required to comply with the order; and

page 202

Official Version As at 03 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [F

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (e) state the date, if applicable, on which the order ceases to have effect; and
- (f) state that the person has the right to apply for a review under section 226(2); and
- (g) state the date the notice was given and the name and contact details of the enforcement agency that gave it.
- (4) When specifying in an enforcement order anything that the person given the order is required to do or prohibited from doing, the enforcement agency must have regard to
  - (a) the degree, or the potential degree, of the risk or the damage to public health from any activity in relation to which the order is issued; and
  - (b) any measures that were taken, or that have not been taken, to avoid, or to minimise the consequences or potential consequences of, that risk or damage to public health; and
  - (c) the principles set out in the Table to section 3(2); and
  - (d) any other matter prescribed by the regulations.
- (5) An enforcement order may include ancillary or incidental directions, including a direction that a copy of the order be displayed in a specified manner at any premises to which the order applies.

# 218. Extension of period of compliance with enforcement order

If an enforcement order specifies the period under section 217(3)(d) within which the person given the order is required to comply with it, the enforcement agency may, on the agency's own initiative or on the application of the person given the order, extend the period within which the person must comply with the order.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### 219. Enforcement agency may implement enforcement order

- (1) This section applies if a person given an enforcement order has not complied with the order
  - (a) within the period specified in the order under section 217(3)(d) or any extension of that period under section 218; or
  - (b) if no period for compliance is specified, within the period that the enforcement agency reasonably believes to be sufficient for the order to have been complied with.
- (2) If this section applies, the enforcement agency may take any action the agency reasonably believes to be necessary to ensure that the order is complied with.
- (3) Without limiting subsection (2), for the purposes of that subsection an authorised officer designated by the enforcement agency may
  - (a) with any police officer or other person the enforcement agency considers necessary, enter any premises to which the enforcement order relates, using any force that is reasonably necessary to do so
    - (i) at any reasonable time; or
    - (ii) at any time, if the enforcement agency reasonably believes that the circumstances are sufficiently serious or urgent that immediate entry is required;
    - or
  - (b) arrange to be disconnected or turned off, or to be reconnected or turned on, any electricity, gas, water or fuel supply, or any drainage facility, or any other service, in any premises to which the enforcement order relates; or
  - (c) seize, detain, dispose of or isolate anything to which the enforcement order relates.

page 204	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

(4) The regulations may make provision in respect of things detained, disposed of or isolated under subsection (3)(c).

# 220. Application of Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006

- (1) The *Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006* applies to and in relation to anything that is seized under section 219(3)(c).
- (2) For the purposes of the *Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006* as applied by subsection (1), each enforcement agency is a prescribed agency.

# 221. Recovery of costs incurred by or on behalf of enforcement agency

- (1) The amount of any costs incurred by or on behalf of the enforcement agency in taking action under section 219
  - (a) is to be taken to be a debt due to the enforcement agency, or to the State if the enforcement agency is the Chief Health Officer, from the person who has not complied with the enforcement order; and
  - (b) is recoverable in a court of competent jurisdiction.
- (2) In any proceedings for the recovery of the debt, a certificate signed by the enforcement agency stating the amount of any costs and the manner in which they were incurred is evidence of the matters certified.

# 222. Criminal liability not affected

Nothing in section 219 affects the liability of a person to be proceeded against for an offence under this Act or any other written law or the recovery of a penalty in proceedings of that kind.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### 223. Certificate of clearance to be given in certain circumstances

- (1) The enforcement agency that gave an enforcement order to a person must give a certificate of clearance to the person if the enforcement agency finds, by the enforcement agency's own assessment or the report of an authorised officer's assessment, that
  - (a) the person has complied with the order; and
  - (b) if applicable, there is no longer a serious public health risk to be prevented or mitigated.
- (2) A certificate of clearance must be in the approved form.
- (3) An enforcement order in respect of which a certificate of clearance is given is to be taken to have been revoked.

#### 224. Request for assessment

- (1) A person may, at any time after an enforcement order has been given to the person, make a written request to the enforcement agency that gave the order to make an assessment, or to cause an authorised officer to make an assessment, for the purposes of section 223.
- (2) A certificate of clearance is to be taken to have been given to the person under section 223 if
  - (a) a request for an assessment is made under subsection (1); and
  - (b) through no fault of the person who made the request, the assessment is not made within the period of 5 working days after the receipt of the request by the enforcement agency.
- (3) The enforcement agency must give written notice in the approved form to the person given an enforcement order of the decision not to give a certificate of clearance after an assessment under this section or section 223 and the reasons for that decision.

page 206 Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

#### 225. Contravention of enforcement order

A person must not, without reasonable excuse, contravene or fail to comply with an enforcement order given to the person under this Division.

Penalty: a fine of \$50 000.

Daily penalty: a fine of \$10 000.

# **Division 4** — Review by State Administrative Tribunal

# 226. Review of decisions relating to improvement notices and enforcement orders

- (1) A person given an improvement notice may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of
  - (a) the decision to give the improvement notice; or
  - (b) a decision of an authorised officer not to give a notice of compliance to the person under section 215.
- (2) A person given an enforcement order may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of
  - (a) the decision to give the enforcement order; or
  - (b) a decision of the enforcement agency that gave the order not to give a certificate of clearance to the person under section 223.

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

s. 227

# Part 15 — Inquiries

#### 227. Terms used

In this Part —

*inquirer* means a person conducting an inquiry; *inquiry* means an inquiry conducted under section 228.

# 228. Chief Health Officer may conduct inquiry

- (1) The Chief Health Officer may, on the Chief Health Officer's own initiative or at the request of the Minister, conduct an inquiry into any matter relating to public health.
- (2) An inquiry may be conducted by the Chief Health Officer personally, or by a person appointed in writing by the Chief Health Officer for the purpose.
- (3) A person appointed by the Chief Health Officer to conduct an inquiry
  - (a) is to be paid the remuneration and allowances (if any) that are prescribed by the regulations; and
  - (b) must conduct the inquiry in accordance with any directions given in writing by the Chief Health Officer.

# 229. Preliminary matters

- (1) Before conducting an inquiry, the Chief Health Officer must
  - (a) inform the Minister in writing of the Chief Health Officer's intention to do so; and
  - (b) state in writing the terms of reference of the inquiry; and
  - (c) if the inquiry is to be conducted by someone other than the Chief Health Officer, state in writing which (if any) of the powers set out in section 232 the inquirer is to have for the purposes of the inquiry.

page 208

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (2) The Chief Health Officer may at any time, in writing
  - (a) amend the terms of reference of an inquiry; or
  - (b) amend the statement of powers required by subsection (1)(c).
- (3) If the Chief Health Officer does either of the things mentioned in subsection (2), the Chief Health Officer must inform the Minister in writing what the Chief Health Officer has done.

#### 230. Procedure

- (1) In conducting an inquiry the inquirer
  - (a) must act with as little formality as possible; and
  - (b) is not bound by the rules of evidence and may inform himself or herself on any matter in any manner the inquirer considers appropriate; and
  - (c) may receive written or oral submissions; and
  - (d) may consult any person the inquirer considers appropriate.
- (2) Subject to this Part and the regulations, the inquirer may determine the procedure to be followed at, or in connection with, an inquiry.

#### 231. Hearings

- (1) The inquirer may hold hearings for the purposes of an inquiry.
- (2) Hearings must be held in public.
- (3) However, the inquirer may direct that a hearing, or any part of a hearing, be held in private if the inquirer is satisfied that it is desirable to do so because of the confidential nature of any evidence or matter or for any other reason.
- (4) The inquirer has a discretion as to whether any person may appear at a hearing in person or be represented by another person.

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 209
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

#### <u>s. 232</u>

#### 232. Inquirer's powers in relation to inquiry

- (1) For the purposes of an inquiry, the inquirer (if the Chief Health Officer)
  - (a) may, by written notice, require the attendance of a person at a place and time specified in the notice; and
  - (b) may, by written notice, require a person to produce at a place and time specified in the notice a document that is in the possession or under the control of that person; and
  - (c) may inspect any document produced and retain it for any reasonable period that the inquirer thinks fit, and may make copies of it or any of its contents; and
  - (d) may require a person to take an oath or make an affirmation and may administer an oath or affirmation to a person; and
  - (e) may require a person to answer any question put to that person.
- (2) For the purposes of an inquiry, the inquirer (if not the Chief Health Officer) has whichever of the powers set out in subsection (1) that the statement in writing required by section 229(1)(c) states that the inquirer is to have for that purpose.
- (3) A person required by a notice under this section to attend or to produce a document is entitled to be paid the allowances (if any) for the person's travelling and other expenses that are prescribed by the regulations.

#### 233. Failure to comply with requirements of notice

- (1) A person must not, without lawful excuse, refuse or fail
  - (a) to attend as required by a notice under section 232; or
  - (b) to produce a document as required by a notice under section 232.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

page 210Official Version<br/>Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.auAs at 03 Nov 2024<br/>[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (2) A person must not, without lawful excuse, refuse or fail
  - (a) to be sworn or make an affirmation when required to do so under section 232; or
  - (b) to answer a question when required to do so under section 232.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

#### 234. Incriminating answers or documents

- (1) It is not a lawful excuse for the purposes of section 233 for an individual to refuse to answer a question or produce a document on the ground that the answer or the document might tend to incriminate the individual or make the individual liable to a penalty.
- (2) However, an answer given or a document produced by an individual in compliance with a requirement under section 232 is not admissible in evidence in any proceedings, other than proceedings for an offence under section 236.

#### 235. Disruption of inquiry

A person must not —

- (a) wilfully insult an inquirer when the inquirer is conducting an inquiry; or
- (b) wilfully interrupt or wilfully obstruct the conduct of an inquiry.

Penalty: a fine of \$10 000.

#### 236. False information

During an inquiry a person must not give an answer or other information to the inquirer if the person knows that the answer or information is false or misleading in a material particular.

Penalty: a fine of \$10 000.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### 237. Protection for certain purposes

- (1) A person (the *informant*) is not liable in any way for any loss or damage suffered by another person because the informant has given information or produced a document, in good faith, to an inquirer for the purposes of an inquiry.
- (2) An action in tort does not lie against an inquirer, or any person acting under the direction of an inquirer, for anything the inquirer or person has done or omitted to do, in good faith, for the purposes of an inquiry or an inquirer's report under section 238.
- (3) Nothing in this section limits section 297.

#### 238. Reports

- (1) As soon as is practicable after completing an inquiry, the inquirer must prepare a written report relating to the inquiry and give the report to the Minister.
- (2) The report must include
  - (a) the inquirer's findings and conclusions from conducting the inquiry; and
  - (b) any recommendations that the inquirer wishes to make arising from the inquiry and the reasons for those recommendations; and
  - (c) any other matters prescribed by the regulations.
- (3) As soon as is practicable after receiving the report, the Minister must cause a copy of it to be laid before each House of Parliament.

page 212

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

# Part 16 — Powers of entry, inspection and seizure

# **Division 1**— Entry, inspection and seizure

#### 239. Term used: reasonably suspects

In this Division —

*reasonably suspects* has the meaning given in the *Criminal Investigation Act 2006* section 4.

#### 240. Powers of authorised officers

- (1) For the purposes of this Act, an authorised officer may, at any reasonable time, do any one or more of these
  - (a) enter and inspect any premises
    - (i) in respect of which a registrable activity is registered under Part 8 Division 2; or
    - (ii) at which a licensable activity is carried on that is authorised by an activity licence granted under Part 8 Division 3; or
    - (iii) to which an improvement notice or an enforcement order relates;
  - (b) enter and inspect any premises at which the authorised officer reasonably suspects an offence under this Act has been or is being committed;
  - (c) enter and inspect any premises that the authorised officer reasonably suspects are used in connection with a public health risk;
  - (d) enter and inspect any premises in which the authorised officer reasonably suspects there are any documents that relate to a public health risk, including a public health risk that might foreseeably arise from a child or children not having been immunised against a vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease, or to an offence under this Act;

As at 03 Nov 2024Official Versionpage 213[PCO 00-s0-00]Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.aupage 213

- (e) open and examine any equipment;
- (f) take samples of anything that the authorised officer reasonably suspects may be connected with a public health risk or may be used as evidence that an offence under this Act has been or is being committed, and for that purpose operate any machinery, equipment or other thing or facilities situated on the premises or brought into the premises by the authorised officer;
- (g) examine any documents referred to in paragraph (d), make copies of those documents or any part of them and, for that purpose, take away and retain any of those documents or any part of them for any time that may be reasonably necessary;
- (h) analyse, examine or test any samples taken under paragraph (f);
- (i) stop any vehicle that the authorised officer is authorised by this subsection to enter, or require that a person in charge of the vehicle —
  - (i) stop the vehicle; or
  - (ii) not move the vehicle; or
  - (iii) move the vehicle a reasonable distance to a place specified by the authorised officer;
- (j) open, or require to be opened, any container or other thing that the authorised officer reasonably suspects to contain anything connected with a public health risk;
- (k) make any recording (by whatever means) of images or sounds, or both, that the authorised officer considers necessary;
- (l) take any readings or other measurements, and make sketches or drawings or any other type of record;
- (m) require a person to provide information or answer questions in connection with the authorised officer's functions under this Act or to produce any document or

page 214 Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00] thing that an authorised officer is authorised to examine under this Act;

- (n) require a person to give the authorised officer any or all of the person's personal details, and, if the authorised officer reasonably suspects that a personal detail given by the person is false, require the person to produce evidence of the correctness of the detail;
- (o) generally make any investigations or inquiries that may be necessary to ascertain whether a public health risk exists or an offence under this Act has been or is being committed.
- (2) An authorised officer may at any time enter and inspect any premises if the authorised officer reasonably suspects
  - (a) there is an immediate public health risk connected with those premises; and
  - (b) the entry is necessary to enable the authorised officer to investigate, prevent, control or abate the risk.
- (3) This section does not authorise entry into any premises, or any part of any premises, being used solely for residential purposes, except
  - (a) where subsection (2) applies; or
  - (b) with the informed consent of the occupier of the premises; or
  - (c) under the authority of a warrant issued under section 249.
- (4) For the purposes of subsection (3)(b), an occupier of premises gives informed consent if the occupier consents after being informed by the authorised officer
  - (a) of the powers that the authorised officer wants to exercise in respect of the premises; and
  - (b) of the reason why the authorised officer wants to exercise those powers; and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 215
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (c) that the occupier can refuse to consent to the authorised officer doing so.
- (5) An authorised officer exercising a power under this section may be assisted by a police officer or other person.

[Section 240 amended: No. 14 of 2019 s. 9.]

#### 241. Stopping of vehicles

- (1) For the purpose of stopping a vehicle under section 240(1)(i), an authorised officer may use any means that are reasonably necessary in the circumstances to do so, including means that hinder or obstruct the passage of other vehicles.
- (2) Subsection (1) does not authorise the use of means that are intended or are likely to cause death or serious bodily harm to any person, whether or not in a vehicle.
- (3) An authorised officer who stops a vehicle in order to exercise a power in respect of the vehicle
  - (a) may detain the vehicle for a reasonable period in order to exercise the power; and
  - (b) may move the vehicle to a place suitable to exercise the power.

# 242. Incriminating information or answers

- (1) An individual is not excused from complying with a requirement under section 240 to provide information or answer questions, or to produce any document or thing, on the ground that the information, answer, document or thing might incriminate the individual or make the individual liable to a penalty.
- (2) However, any information or answer provided, or document or thing produced, by an individual in compliance with a requirement under section 240 is not admissible in evidence in any proceedings, other than proceedings for an offence under section 253, 254 or 255.

page 216	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

# 243. Liability for complying with requirement to provide information, answer question or produce document or thing

A person must comply with a requirement under section 240 to provide information or answer questions, or to produce any document or thing, despite the provisions of any other written law, and —

- (a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred as a result of that compliance; and
- (b) complying with the direction is not to be regarded as
  - (i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or
  - (ii) a breach of professional ethics or standards or any principles of conduct applicable to the person's employment; or
  - (iii) unprofessional conduct.

# 244. Power of seizure

(1) In this section —

#### record —

- (a) means any record of information, irrespective of how the information is recorded or stored or able to be recovered; and
- (b) includes
  - (i) any thing from which images, sounds or writings can be reproduced, with or without the aid of anything else; and
  - (ii) any thing on which information is recorded or stored, whether electronically, magnetically, mechanically or by some other means;

*relevant to an offence*, in relation to a thing, has the meaning given in the *Criminal Investigation Act 2006* section 5;

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 217
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

thing includes —

- (a) any vehicle, plant or machinery; and
- (b) any record; and
- (c) any substance; and
- (d) anything in, on or connected to a thing.
- (2) This section applies
  - (a) if an authorised officer has entered any premises under section 240; or
  - (b) in any other circumstances in which an authorised officer is performing functions under this Act.
- (3) An authorised officer may seize any thing relevant to an offence under this Act if the officer reasonably suspects
  - (a) the thing may be forfeited under Division 2; or
  - (b) it is necessary to seize the thing for one or more of these purposes
    - (i) to prevent it from being concealed, disturbed or lost;
    - (ii) to preserve its evidentiary value;
    - (iii) to prevent it from being used in the commission of another offence under this Act.

#### 245. Application of Criminal Investigation Act 2006

- (1) For the purposes of the Criminal Investigation Act 2006
  - (a) the office of authorised officer is a public officer; and
  - (b) a holder of that office may exercise the powers in Parts 6 and 13 of that Act.
- (2) For the purposes of subsection (1), the *Criminal Investigation Act 2006* Part 13 applies as if the power to seize a thing under section 244 were a power to seize the thing under that Act.

page 218

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

#### 246. Application for warrant to enter premises

- (1) An authorised officer may apply to a judicial officer for a warrant in respect of any premises
  - (a) if the authorised officer reasonably suspects that there is, or may be within the next 72 hours, a particular thing (including a document) that may provide evidence that an offence under this Act has been committed or is being committed; or
  - (b) otherwise for the purposes of exercising powers under section 240.
- (2) An authorised officer may apply for a warrant in respect of any premises even if the authorised officer has power to enter the premises without a warrant.

#### 247. How application made

- (1) A reference in this section to making an application includes a reference to giving information in support of the application.
- (2) An application under section 246 must be made by the authorised officer in person unless
  - (a) the warrant is needed urgently; and
  - (b) the applicant reasonably believes that a judicial officer is not available within a reasonable distance of the applicant.
- (3) If subsection (2)(a) and (b) apply
  - (a) the application may be made to a judicial officer by remote communication; and
  - (b) the judicial officer may grant the application only if satisfied about the matters in subsection (2)(a) and (b).
- (4) An application under section 246 must be made in writing unless
  - (a) the application is made by remote communication; and

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 219
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (b) it is not practicable to send the judicial officer written material.
- (5) If subsection (4)(a) and (b) apply
  - (a) the application may be made orally; and
  - (b) the judicial officer must make a written record of the application and any information given in support of it.
- (6) An application under section 246 must be made on oath unless
  - (a) the application is made by remote communication; and
  - (b) it is not practicable for the judicial officer to administer an oath to the applicant.
- (7) If subsection (6)(a) and (b) apply
  - (a) the application may be made in an unsworn form; and
  - (b) if the judicial officer issues a warrant, the applicant is as soon as is practicable to send the judicial officer an affidavit verifying the application and any information given in support of it.

# 248. Further provisions relating to application for warrant

- (1) If, on an application made by remote communication under section 247, a judicial officer issues a warrant, the judicial officer must, if practicable, send a copy of the original warrant to the applicant by remote communication, but otherwise —
  - (a) the judicial officer must send the applicant by remote communication any information that must be set out in the warrant; and
  - (b) the applicant must complete a form of a warrant with that information and give the judicial officer a copy of the form as soon as is practicable after doing so; and
  - (c) the judicial officer must attach the copy of the form to the original warrant and any affidavit received from the

page 220

Official Version As at 03 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PC

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] applicant and make them available for collection by the applicant.

- (2) The copy of the original warrant sent, or the form of the warrant completed, as the case may be, under subsection (1) has the same force and effect as the original warrant.
- (3) If an applicant contravenes section 247(7)(b) or subsection (1)(b), any evidence obtained under the warrant is not admissible in proceedings in a court.

# 249. Issue of warrant

- (1) The judicial officer may, if satisfied that there are reasonable grounds for doing so, issue a warrant to the authorised officer.
- (2) The judicial officer must cause a record to be made (on the warrant or otherwise) of the matters of fact on which the judicial officer has relied to justify the issue of the warrant.

# 250. Duration of warrant

- (1) A warrant remains in force
  - (a) for the period (not exceeding 30 days) specified in the warrant as the period during which it remains in force; or
  - (b) if no period is so specified, for 30 days from the date of its issue.
- (2) However, the warrant ceases to be in force when it is executed.

# 251. Execution of warrant

- (1) A warrant may be executed by
  - (a) the authorised officer to whom it was issued; or
  - (b) any other person who the enforcement agency concerned has designated as an authorised officer.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (2) A warrant authorises an authorised officer
  - (a) to enter the premises concerned, using any force against any person or thing that it is reasonably necessary to use in the circumstances —
    - (i) to execute the warrant; and
    - to overcome any resistance to executing the warrant that is offered, or that the authorised officer reasonably suspects will be offered, by any person;
    - and
  - (b) to search those premises for the thing (including the document), or to exercise powers in relation to those premises for the purposes, in respect of which the warrant was issued.
- (3) An authorised officer executing a warrant
  - (a) may be accompanied by a police officer if necessary for the effective exercise of the powers conferred by the warrant and this section; and
  - (b) must produce the warrant for inspection by a person occupying the premises concerned if asked by the person to do so.
- (4) This section does not limit the powers conferred on an authorised officer under any other provision of this Part.

#### 252. Use of force

- (1) If under section 251(2) an authorised officer uses force, the force may be such as causes damage to the property of another person.
- (2) Any use of force under section 251(2) against a person is subject to *The Criminal Code* Chapter XXVI.

page 222

Official Version As a Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

#### 253. Failure to comply with requirements of authorised officers

(1) A person must not, without reasonable excuse, fail to comply with a requirement of an authorised officer under this Division.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

(2) Subsection (1) does not apply unless, when the authorised officer makes the requirement, the authorised officer informs the person that a failure to comply with the requirement may constitute an offence.

# 254. False or misleading information

- (1) A person must not give false or misleading information to
  - (a) an authorised officer who is carrying out a function under this Act; or
  - (b) any person pursuant to a requirement under this Act to provide information or produce a record or other document to that person.

Penalty for this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

- (2) For the purposes of subsection (1), a person gives false or misleading information if the person does one or more of the following
  - (a) states anything that the person knows is false or misleading in a material particular;
  - (b) omits from a statement anything without which the statement is, to the person's knowledge, misleading in a material particular;
  - (c) gives or produces any record or other document that
    - (i) the person knows is false or misleading in a material particular; or

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(ii) omits anything without which the record or other document is, to the person's knowledge, misleading in a material particular.

[Section 254 inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 10.]

# 255. Obstructing, impersonating or threatening authorised officers

(1) A person must not resist, obstruct or attempt to obstruct an authorised officer in the performance of the authorised officer's functions under this Act.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

(2) A person must not falsely represent, by words or conduct, that the person is an authorised officer.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

(3) A person must not threaten or intimidate an authorised officer in the performance of the authorised officer's functions under this Act.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$10 000.

# **Division 2**— Items seized by authorised officers

# **256.** Application of Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006

- (1) The *Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006* applies to and in relation to
  - (a) anything that is seized under section 244; and
  - (b) anything that is forfeited to the State or a local government under section 261.
- (2) For the purposes of the *Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006* as applied by subsection (1), each enforcement agency is a prescribed agency.

page 224

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

#### 257. Seized items

- (1) Any item seized under this Part may, at the option of the authorised officer who seized the item or of any authorised officer acting in his or her place, be detained in the premises where it was found or be removed to another place and detained there.
- (2) If the item is to be detained in the premises where it was found, the authorised officer
  - (a) may place it in a room, compartment or cabinet in those premises; and
  - (b) may mark, fasten and seal the door or opening providing access to that room, compartment or cabinet; and
  - (c) must ensure that the item is marked in a way that indicates that it has been seized under this Act.

## 258. Notification of seizure

An authorised officer who seizes any item under this Part must, as soon as is practicable after the seizure, give the person from whom the item was seized written notification of the seizure that includes —

- (a) a description of the item seized; and
- (b) the reason for the seizure; and
- (c) an explanation of the person's right to make an application to the appropriate court under the *Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006* section 11 in respect of the seized item; and
- (d) the address of the place where the item is held if the item has been removed from the premises where it was seized; and
- (e) the name of the enforcement agency that designated the authorised officer.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### 259. Immediate destruction or disposal of things seized

An authorised officer who has seized an item under this Part may cause the item to be destroyed or otherwise disposed of despite any provision to the contrary in this Part if the authorised officer is satisfied that the item —

- (a) poses an immediate risk to health or property; or
- (b) is perishable and has become rotten or has otherwise deteriorated; or
- (c) is perishable and is likely to become rotten or perish before it can be dealt with under another provision of this Part.

#### 260. Return of seized item

If, before any item seized under this Part is forfeited under this Division, the enforcement agency concerned becomes satisfied that there has been no contravention of this Act of which the item is evidence, the enforcement agency must, as soon as is practicable, cause the item to be delivered to —

- (a) the person from whom it was seized; or
- (b) any other person who appears to the enforcement agency to be entitled to it.

#### 261. Forfeiture of item

An item seized under this Part is forfeited to the State or, if the enforcement agency concerned is a local government, to the local government —

(a) on the expiry of the period of 10 days after the day on which the seizure took place, if the item has not been dealt with under section 260 and no application under the *Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006* section 11 for an order for the release of the item has been made within that period; or

page 226

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00] (b) if an application for an order for the release of the item has been made under the *Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006* section 11 within that period but the application has been refused or has been withdrawn before a decision on the application has been made, on the date on which the application is refused or withdrawn.

#### 262. Cost of destruction or disposal of forfeited item

- (1) A person who was the owner of an item immediately before its forfeiture under this Division is liable for any costs incurred by or on behalf of the enforcement agency concerned in connection with the lawful destruction or disposal of the item, including any transport or storage costs.
- (2) The amount of those costs is to be taken to be a debt due to the enforcement agency, or to the State if the enforcement agency is the Chief Health Officer, from that person and is recoverable in a court of competent jurisdiction.
- (3) In any proceedings for the recovery of the debt, a certificate signed by the enforcement agency stating the amount of any costs and the manner in which they were incurred is evidence of the matters certified.

# 263. Return of forfeited item

- (1) This section applies if
  - (a) an item seized under this Part
    - (i) is forfeited under this Division; but
    - (ii) has not been destroyed or otherwise disposed of in a manner that would prevent its return;

and

(b) the enforcement agency becomes satisfied that no contravention of this Act has been committed in relation to the item.

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 227
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (2) If this section applies, the item must, as soon as is practicable, be delivered to the person from whom it was seized, or any other person who appears to the enforcement agency concerned to be entitled to it.
- (3) On the item being so delivered, any proprietary and other interests in the item that existed immediately before its forfeiture are restored.

#### 264. Compensation

- (1) A person may apply to the enforcement agency concerned for compensation for an item seized under this Part, but only if
  - (a) the period allowed by section 261(a) for lodging an application under the *Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006* section 11 for an order for the release of the item has expired and no application has been lodged; or
  - (b) any application for such an order lodged within that period has been refused or has been withdrawn before a decision on the application has been made.
- (2) On an application made under this section, the enforcement agency concerned must pay the compensation that is just and reasonable in relation to any item seized under this Part if
  - (a) no contravention of this Act has been committed in relation to the item; and
  - (b) the item cannot be returned or has in consequence of the seizure depreciated in value.
- (3) The enforcement agency must give to the person from whom the item was seized and any person seeking compensation under this section written notification of
  - (a) the decision to pay or to refuse to pay compensation under this section; and
  - (b) if compensation is to be paid, the decision as to the amount of compensation that is just and reasonable.

page 228	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (4) If the enforcement agency has not decided an application for compensation under this section within 30 working days after receiving the application, the enforcement agency is to be taken, on the expiry of that period, to have refused to pay any compensation.
- (5) If an enforcement agency decides to pay compensation under this section in relation to an item, the compensation must be paid to the person from whom the item was seized or any other person who appears to the enforcement agency to be entitled to it.

# 265. Review of decisions relating to compensation

A person from whom an item was seized under this Part, or any other person who has sought compensation under section 264, who is dissatisfied with a decision by an enforcement agency under that section as to the refusal to pay compensation or as to the amount of compensation may apply to the State Administrative Tribunal for a review of the decision.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

# Part 17 — Crown exemptions

# **Division 1**—**Preliminary**

#### 266. Terms used

In this Part —

*agency* has the meaning given in the *Public Sector Management Act 1994* section 3(1);

*compliance plan* means a plan of the kind described in section 273(2);

Crown means —

- (a) the State; or
- (b) the Crown in any of its other capacities;

#### Crown authority means

- (a) an agency; or
- (b) a non-SES organisation; or
- (c) a Minister that is a body corporate;

exemption means an exemption issued under section 267;

#### exemption-holder means —

- (a) the Crown authority to which an exemption is issued; or
- (b) if an exemption is issued to the Crown, the Minister in whose name the exemption is issued;

Minister means a Minister of the Crown in right of the State;

*non-SES organisation* has the meaning given in the *Public* Sector Management Act 1994 section 3(1).

page 230

Official Version As Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

# Division 2 — Ministerial exemptions for Crown and Crown authorities

# 267. Minister may exempt Crown or Crown authority from certain provisions

- (1) The Minister may, by notice published in the *Gazette*, exempt the Crown or a Crown authority from the application of
  - (a) one or more provisions of this Act; or
  - (b) one or more provisions of the regulations; or
  - (c) a combination of those things.
- (2) An exemption cannot exempt the Crown or a Crown authority from the application of any of the following
  - (a) Part 9, which relates to notifiable infectious diseases and related conditions;
  - (b) Part 11, which relates to serious public health incident powers;
  - (c) Part 12, which relates to public health emergencies;
  - (d) Part 15, which relates to inquiries;
  - (e) Part 16, which relates to powers of entry, inspection and seizure;
  - (f) Part 18, which relates to liability, evidentiary and procedural matters;
  - (g) Part 19, which relates to miscellaneous matters.
- (3) The Minister can exempt the Crown or a Crown authority from the application of a provision of this Act or of the regulations only if the Minister is satisfied that the Crown or, as the case requires, the Crown authority is unable to take the steps necessary to comply with the provision, whether because of a lack of financial or other resources or for any other reason.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (4) For the purposes of deciding whether or not to issue an exemption, the Minister
  - (a) must obtain the advice and recommendations of the Chief Health Officer in relation to the matter; and
  - (b) must have regard to that advice and those recommendations, but does not have to act in accordance with that advice and those recommendations.
- (5) The Minister may attach conditions to an exemption.

# 268. Duration of exemption

- (1) An exemption takes effect as follows
  - (a) if the exemption does not state when it takes effect, on the day after the day on which notice of it is published in the *Gazette*;
  - (b) on a later day specified by the Minister in the exemption.
- (2) An exemption can be issued for any period of not more than 10 years.
- (3) An exemption expires at the end of the period for which it is issued, unless it is sooner revoked.
- (4) An exemption cannot be amended to extend its duration, but that does not prevent the issue of a new exemption with the same terms or different terms.

#### 269. Content of exemption

- (1) An exemption that is not issued in the name of a Crown authority must be issued in the name of a Minister on behalf of the Crown.
- (2) An exemption must specify the following
  - (a) the exemption-holder;

page 232 Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (b) the provisions of this Act, or of the regulations, or both, to which the exemption applies;
- (c) the terms of the exemption;
- (d) the conditions attached to the exemption (if any);
- (e) the period for which the exemption is issued.

#### 270. Effect of exemption

- (1) The effect of an exemption is that, to the extent of the terms of the exemption, the provisions of this Act or the regulations to which the exemption applies are not binding on
  - (a) the exemption-holder; or
  - (b) the Crown, to the extent that non-compliance with those provisions by the exemption-holder would otherwise give rise to any right or remedy against the Crown.
- (2) Failure to comply with a condition of an exemption
  - (a) does not deprive the exemption-holder, the Crown or any other person of the protection of the exemption; and
  - (b) does not give rise to any criminal or civil liability; and
  - (c) does not of itself give rise to any right or remedy.

#### 271. Minister to consult before amending or revoking exemption

- (1) Before amending or revoking an exemption, the Minister must
  - (a) give notice to the exemption-holder of the Minister's intention to amend or revoke the exemption; and
  - (b) give the exemption-holder a reasonable opportunity to make submissions on the matter.
- (2) This section does not apply in relation to
  - (a) any amendment requested by the exemption-holder; or
  - (b) the revocation of an exemption at the request of the exemption-holder.

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 233
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

#### 272. Application of *Interpretation Act 1984* to exemptions

- (1) An exemption is not subsidiary legislation for the purposes of the *Interpretation Act 1984*.
- (2) The *Interpretation Act 1984* sections 43 (other than subsection (6)) and 44 and Part VIII apply to an exemption as if it were subsidiary legislation.

### **Division 3**— Compliance plans

#### 273. Exemption may require compliance plan

- (1) The Minister may attach a condition to an exemption requiring the exemption-holder to develop a compliance plan within a period specified in the exemption.
- (2) A compliance plan sets out the steps that the exemption-holder will take, by the time the exemption expires, to achieve full or partial compliance with the provisions of this Act or the regulations to which the exemption applies.
- (3) A failure to implement a compliance plan, whether in whole or in part, does not of itself give rise to any right or remedy.
- (4) This section does not limit section 267(5) or 270.

#### 274. Development and approval of compliance plan

- (1) An exemption-holder that is required to develop a compliance plan must develop it in consultation with the Chief Health Officer.
- (2) On completing the development of a compliance plan, the exemption-holder must submit the plan to the Minister for approval.
- (3) Before approving a compliance plan, the Minister must consult with the Minister responsible for the exemption-holder (the *responsible Minister*), unless the exemption-holder is a Minister.

page 234

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (4) If a compliance plan is submitted to the Minister for approval, the Minister may
  - (a) approve the compliance plan without modification; or
  - (b) approve the compliance plan with any modifications that the exemption-holder and the responsible Minister (if any) agree to make; or
  - (c) refuse to approve the compliance plan and direct the exemption-holder to submit a revised compliance plan for approval.

#### 275. Annual review of compliance plan

- (1) An exemption-holder that has a compliance plan must review it at least annually.
- (2) The report required by section 278(1)(b) must include information about the results of the most recent review of the compliance plan carried out under this section.

#### 276. Amendment or replacement of compliance plan

- (1) An exemption-holder may at any time
  - (a) amend a compliance plan; or
  - (b) replace a compliance plan with a new compliance plan.
- (2) Section 274 applies with all necessary changes in relation to the amendment or replacement of a compliance plan as if it were the development of a compliance plan.

#### **Division 4** — **Publication and reporting obligations**

## 277. Exemption-holder to make exemption and compliance plan publicly available

- (1) An exemption-holder must ensure that the following are readily available to the public, without charge
  - (a) all current exemptions held by the exemption-holder;

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 235
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

- (b) an up-to-date version of all current compliance plans developed by the exemption-holder and approved by the Minister.
- (2) An exemption-holder
  - (a) must make those documents publicly available by means of a website maintained by or on behalf of the exemption-holder; and
  - (b) may make those documents publicly available by any other means the exemption-holder considers appropriate.

## 278. Annual report to include information about exemption and compliance plan

- The annual report submitted by the accountable authority of a Crown authority under the *Financial Management Act 2006* Part 5 must include —
  - (a) the details of each exemption held by the Crown authority during any part of the year to which the report relates; and
  - (b) if a compliance plan developed by the Crown authority and approved by the Minister was in place during any part of the year to which the report relates, a report about progress on the implementation of the plan during that year.
- (2) If an exemption-holder does not have an accountable authority that can comply with subsection (1) in relation to that exemption-holder, the annual report submitted by the accountable authority of the Department under the *Financial Management Act 2006* Part 5 must include, in relation to that exemption-holder, the information set out in subsection (1).
- (3) To enable the accountable authority of the Department to comply with subsection (2) in relation to an exemption-holder, the exemption-holder must provide the accountable authority with all the information necessary for that purpose.

page 236	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

# Part 18 — Liability, evidentiary and procedural provisions

### **Division 1**— Civil liability

#### 279. Contraventions not breach of statutory duty

A contravention of this Act is not actionable as a breach of statutory duty.

### **Division 2**— Criminal liability

#### 280. Commencing proceedings

- (1) Proceedings for an offence under this Act (other than an offence under section 202MN(1)) may be commenced
  - (a) by the Chief Health Officer or by an authorised officer authorised in writing by the Chief Health Officer; or
  - (b) by a local government, by the chief executive officer of a local government or by an authorised officer authorised in writing by the local government; or
  - (c) by an enforcement agency of a kind referred to in paragraph (c) of the definition of *enforcement agency* in section 4(1) or by an authorised officer authorised in writing by an enforcement agency of that kind.
- (2) Subsection (1) does not limit the ability of a person to commence or conduct the prosecution of an offence if the person has authority at law to do so.
- Proceedings for an offence under section 202MN(1) may only be commenced by a person referred to in the *Criminal Procedure Act 2004* section 20(3)(a)(ii) or (iii) or (b).

[Section 280 amended: No. 14 of 2019 s. 11; No. 20 of 2023 s. 12.]

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### 281. Offences by employees — liability of employer

- (1) If an employee contravenes any provision of this Act, the employer is to be taken to have contravened the same provision whether or not the employee contravened the provision —
  - (a) without the employer's authority; or
  - (b) contrary to the employer's orders or instructions.
- (2) In proceedings against an employer for such a contravention, it is a defence to prove that the employer
  - (a) had no knowledge of the contravention; and
  - (b) could not, by the exercise of due diligence, have prevented the contravention.
- (3) An employer may be proceeded against and convicted under a provision in accordance with this section whether or not the employee has been proceeded against or convicted under that provision.

#### 282. Liability of officers for offence by body corporate

*The Criminal Code* section 41 (which provides for the criminal liability of officers of a body corporate) applies to an offence under section 37(1), (2) or (3) or 38(1), (2) or (3) of this Act.

[Section 282 inserted: No. 9 of 2023 s. 127.]

[283. Deleted: No. 9 of 2023 s. 127.]

#### 284. Liability of employees and agents

It is not a defence in proceedings for an offence under this Act that the accused person was, at the time of the commission of the offence, an employee or agent of another person.

#### 285. Disclosure by witnesses

(1) In any proceedings for an offence under this Act, a witness for the prosecution is not compelled to disclose the fact that the

page 238 Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00] witness received information, the nature of the information received or the name of the person from whom the information was received.

- (2) An authorised officer appearing as a witness in any proceedings is not compelled to produce any document containing any confidential matter made or received in his or her capacity as an authorised officer.
- (3) Despite subsections (1) and (2), a court hearing proceedings for an offence under this Act may order the disclosure of any matter, or the production of a document, referred to in those subsections if the court considers that it is necessary in the interests of justice.

#### 286. Documentary evidence of certain matters

(1) In this section —

relevant officer means —

- (a) the Chief Health Officer; or
- (b) the chief executive officer of a local government; or
- (c) for an enforcement agency other than the Chief Health Officer or a local government, the person prescribed by the regulations in respect of the enforcement agency.
- (2) In any proceedings for an offence under this Act
  - (a) production of a copy of a code or other document that has been adopted by the regulations, purporting to be signed by the Chief Health Officer certifying that the copy is a true copy as at a specified date or during a specified period, is evidence of the contents of the code or other document as at that date or during that period; and
  - (b) a document purporting to be a copy of any licence, registration, approval, order, direction, notice or authority under this Act is evidence of that licence,

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

registration, approval, order, direction, notice or authority; and

- (c) a document purporting to be signed by the relevant officer and certifying any of the following matters is evidence of the matter certified —
  - (i) that at a specified time or during a specified period, there was or was not in force any licence, registration, approval, order, direction, notice or authority in relation to a specified person or persons or specified premises;
  - (ii) that at a specified time or during a specified period, a licence, registration, approval, order, direction, notice or authority was or was not subject to specified conditions;
  - (iii) as to the receipt or otherwise of any notice, application or payment;
  - (iv) that any amount of fees, charges or other money is payable under this Act by a specified person and has not been paid at the date of the certificate.

#### **287.** Court may order costs and expenses

Without affecting any other power of a court to award costs, a court that hears proceedings for an offence under this Act has power to make the orders that it thinks fit in respect of the costs and expenses of and incidental to the examination, seizure, detention, storage, analysis, destruction or other disposition of anything the subject of those proceedings.

#### 288. Court may order forfeiture

A court that convicts a person of an offence under this Act may, in addition to any penalty imposed or order made in respect of the conviction, order the forfeiture to the State of anything that was used in the commission of the offence.

page 240Official Version<br/>Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.auAs at 03 Nov 2024<br/>[PCO 00-s0-00]

#### 289. Court's powers in relation to registration and licences

- (1) If the holder of a certificate of registration is convicted by any court of an offence under this Act, the court may by order, in addition to any penalty imposed or order made in respect of the conviction, do one or more of the following
  - (a) impose any condition on the registration of the relevant registrable activity, for any period specified in the order;
  - (b) suspend the registration of the relevant registrable activity for whatever period, not exceeding 3 months, the court thinks fit;
  - (c) cancel the registration of the relevant registrable activity;
  - (d) disqualify the holder of the certificate of registration from holding a certificate of registration for whatever period the court thinks fit or permanently.
- (2) If the holder of an activity licence is convicted by any court of an offence under this Act, the court may by order, in addition to any penalty imposed or order made in respect of the conviction, do one or more of the following —
  - (a) impose any condition on the licence, for any period specified in the order;
  - (b) suspend the licence for whatever period, not exceeding 3 months, the court thinks fit;
  - (c) cancel the licence;
  - (d) disqualify the holder of the licence from holding an activity licence for whatever period the court thinks fit or permanently.
- (3) When making an order under this section, a court may, if it thinks fit, defer the operation of the order pending an appeal.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### 290. Further provisions relating to orders under section 289

- If, under section 289, a court makes an order imposing a condition on the registration of a registrable activity or an activity licence, or suspending or cancelling the registration of a registrable activity or an activity licence —
  - (a) the order has the same effect as if the condition had been imposed, or the registration or activity licence had been suspended or cancelled, under Part 8; but
  - (b) nothing in section 75 or 85 applies in relation to the imposition of the condition or, as the case requires, the suspension or cancellation of the registration or licence.
- (2) A person who is disqualified under section 289 from holding a certificate of registration cannot during the period of disqualification apply for, or be issued with, a certificate of registration.
- (3) A person who is disqualified under section 289 from holding an activity licence cannot during the period of disqualification apply for, or be issued with, an activity licence.

#### **Division 3**— Enforcement action against Crown

#### 291. Term used: responsible agency

In this Division —

*responsible agency*, in relation to an improvement notice, is the agency of the Crown the acts or omissions of which are alleged to form the basis for the giving of the notice.

#### 292. Improvement notices may be given to Crown

- (1) An improvement notice may be given under this Act to the Crown in any of its capacities.
- (2) An improvement notice to be given to the Crown under this Act may be given to the responsible agency.

page 242

Official Version A Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### 293. Enforcement orders cannot be given to Crown

An enforcement order cannot be given under this Act to the Crown in any of its capacities.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

## Part 19 — Miscellaneous

#### **Division 1**—**Provisions relating to local governments**

## 294. Fees and charges may be fixed and recovered by enforcement agencies that are local governments

An enforcement agency that is a local government may impose and recover under the *Local Government Act 1995* Part 6 Division 5 Subdivision 2 a fee or charge for the performance of a function as an enforcement agency under this Act, including a fee or charge for the provision of information.

[295-296. Have not come into operation.]

### Division 2 — General

#### **297.** Protection from liability for wrongdoing

- (1) An action in tort does not lie against a person for anything that the person has done, in good faith, in the performance or purported performance of a function under this Act.
- (2) The protection given by subsection (1) applies even though the thing done as described in that subsection may have been capable of being done whether or not this Act had been enacted.
- (3) If this section provides that an action does not lie against a person for doing anything, the State and an enforcement agency are also relieved of any liability that they might otherwise have had for the doing of the thing by the person.
- (4) A person who, at the request or direction of an authorised officer or emergency officer or a person authorised under section 197(2)(a), assists the officer or person to exercise a power under this Act is to be taken to be performing a function under this Act for the purposes of this section.
- (5) In this section, a reference to the doing of anything includes a reference to an omission to do anything.

page 244	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

(6) This section is in addition to and does not affect the operation of section 141(2), 188(5), 202MR(1)(b) or (2), 298(3) or 299(6).

[Section 297 amended: No. 20 of 2023 s. 13.]

#### **Division 3**—**Provisions relating to information**

#### 297A. Offence of giving false or misleading information

A person must not give information that the person knows to be false or misleading in a material particular to —

- (a) an authorised officer, emergency officer or police officer exercising a power under this Act; or
- (b) a person assisting an authorised officer, emergency officer or police officer to exercise a power under this Act.

Penalty: a fine of \$50 000.

[Section 297A inserted: No. 33 of 2020 s. 16.]

#### 298. Disclosure and use of information provided under Part 9 or 10

(1) In this section —

#### specified information means —

- (a) information relating to a notifiable infectious disease or notifiable infectious disease-related condition that is notified or given under Part 9; or
- (b) information relating to a prescribed condition of health that is notified or given under Part 10.
- (2) Specified information may be disclosed or used in accordance with the regulations
  - (a) for the purpose of monitoring, preventing, controlling or abating a public health risk; or
  - (b) for the general protection, promotion or improvement of public health; or

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 245
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

	(c)	for the purpose of monitoring or evaluating the effectiveness of measures taken to prevent, control or abate a public health risk; or
	(d)	for medical or epidemiological research, whether that research is conducted by persons who are public health officials or other persons; or
	(e)	for any purpose relating to funding, managing, planning, monitoring or evaluating public health services; or
	(f)	for any purpose relating to reporting, at the State or Commonwealth level, on public health services; or
	(g)	for any other purpose relating to public health that is prescribed by the regulations.
) If specified information is disclosed or used, in good fat accordance with the regulations —		
	(a)	no civil or criminal liability is incurred in respect of the disclosure or use; and
	(b)	the disclosure or use is not to be regarded as —
		(i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or
		(ii) a breach of professional ethics or standards or any principles of conduct applicable to a

- (3)

  - any principles of conduct applicable to a person's employment; or
  - (iii) unprofessional conduct.

#### 299. **Information sharing**

In this section — (1)

> designate includes, in relation to a person or class of persons who are not departmental officers, appoint;

#### designated officer means —

a public health official designated under subsection (2); (a) or

page 246
----------

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(b) an officer of an enforcement agency (other than the Chief Health Officer) authorised by the agency for the purposes of this section;

guidelines means guidelines issued under section 300;

information sharing agency means any of these —

- (a) a public authority;
- (b) a department or agency (however described) of the government of the Commonwealth, of another State, of a Territory or of another country;
- (c) a body, corporate or unincorporate, that is established or continued for a public purpose under a law of the Commonwealth, another State or a Territory;
- (d) the World Health Organization;

officer, of an information sharing agency, means ----

- (a) an officer or employee in or of the agency; or
- (b) if the agency is the Police Force of Western Australia, a member of the Police Force of Western Australia;

*relevant information* means information that is relevant to the administration or enforcement of this Act or that is otherwise relevant to public health;

*World Health Organization* has the meaning given in the *World Health Organization Act 1947* (Commonwealth).

- (2) The Chief Health Officer may designate a public health official as a designated officer for the purposes of this section.
- (3) Subject to subsection (5A), a public health official may, in accordance with the guidelines, disclose relevant information
  - (a) to another public health official; or
  - (b) to an officer of an enforcement agency (other than the Chief Health Officer); or
  - (c) to an officer of an information sharing agency.

As at 03 Nov 2024	
[PCO 00-s0-00]	

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (4) An officer of an enforcement agency (other than the Chief Health Officer) may, in accordance with the guidelines, disclose relevant information —
  - (a) to a public health official; or
  - (b) to an officer of another enforcement agency (other than the Chief Health Officer); or
  - (c) to an officer of an information sharing agency.
- (5) Subject to subsection (5A), a designated officer may, in accordance with the guidelines, request any of the following to disclose relevant information to the designated officer —
  - (a) an enforcement agency;
  - (b) a public authority;
  - (c) a department or agency (however described) of the government of the Commonwealth, of another State, of a Territory or of another country;
  - (d) a body, corporate or unincorporate, that is established or continued for a public purpose under a law of the Commonwealth, another State or a Territory;
  - (e) the World Health Organization.
- (5A) Information about abortion can only be disclosed under subsection (3), or requested under subsection (5), if the information
  - (a) meets the requirements set out in section 202MP(3) and (4); and
  - (b) is disclosed or requested for a purpose referred to in section 202MQ.
- (5B) Subsection (5A) does not prevent the disclosure under subsection (3) of information about a suspected offence under section 202MN(1) to a person referred to in section 280(3).

page 248

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

- (6) If information is disclosed, in good faith, under subsection (3) or (4), or by an enforcement agency or a public authority in compliance with a request under subsection (5)
  - (a) no civil or criminal liability is incurred in respect of the disclosure; and
  - (b) the disclosure is not to be regarded as
    - (i) a breach of any duty of confidentiality or secrecy imposed by law; or
    - (ii) a breach of professional ethics or standards or any principles of conduct applicable to a person's employment; or
    - (iii) unprofessional conduct.

[Section 299 amended: No. 20 of 2023 s. 14.]

#### **300.** Guidelines relating to information sharing

The Chief Health Officer must issue guidelines as to the disclosure of information under section 299(3) or (4) and the requesting of information under section 299(5).

#### **301.** Regulations relating to information sharing

The regulations may include provisions about —

- (a) the circumstances in which information may be disclosed under section 299; and
- (b) the conditions subject to which information may be disclosed under that section; and
- (c) the receipt, use and storage of information disclosed under that section; and
- (d) the restriction of access to information disclosed under that section; and
- (e) the maximum period for which information disclosed under that section may be retained; and

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

(f) the circumstances in which information disclosed under that section must be destroyed.

#### **302.** Confidential information officially obtained

(1) In this section —

*confidential information* includes information that the person has a duty to keep confidential, regardless of how the duty of confidentiality arises.

(2) A person who, without lawful authority, directly or indirectly, uses or discloses confidential information obtained by reason of any function that the person has, or at any time had, in the administration of this Act or the *Health (Miscellaneous Provisions) Act 1911* Part XI commits an offence.

Penalty for an offence under this subsection: a fine of \$20 000.

[Section 302 amended: No. 19 of 2016 s. 320.]

### **Division 4**— Guidelines

#### 303. Guidelines

- The power conferred on the Chief Health Officer under sections 29, 140, 166(2) and 300 to issue guidelines includes the power to amend or revoke those guidelines.
- (2) These must be published in any manner the Chief Health Officer considers appropriate —
  - (a) guidelines;
  - (b) amendments made to guidelines;
  - (c) notice of the revocation of guidelines.
- (3) Guidelines are not subsidiary legislation for the purposes of the *Interpretation Act 1984*.

page 250

Official Version As Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### **Division 5** — **Regulations**

#### **304.** Regulations — general power

- (1) The Governor may make regulations prescribing all matters that are required or permitted by this Act to be prescribed, or are necessary or convenient to be prescribed for achieving the objects and giving effect to the purposes of this Act.
- (2) Without limiting subsection (1), the regulations may provide for, authorise, prescribe, require, prohibit, restrict or otherwise regulate all or any of the following matters —
  - (a) measures to prevent, control or abate public health risks, including public health risks arising from or relating to notifiable infectious diseases or notifiable infectious disease-related conditions;
  - (b) public health planning;
  - (c) the analysis or testing of samples obtained or taken under this Act, including
    - (i) the persons who may analyse or test samples; and
    - (ii) the places where samples may be analysed or tested; and
    - (iii) the reporting of the results of the analysis or testing of samples;
  - (d) needle and syringe programmes, including conditions and requirements relating to the approval and conduct of those programmes;
  - (e) the procedure to be followed at, or in connection with, an inquiry conducted under section 228;
  - (f) the seizure or forfeiture of items under this Act;
  - (g) the designation of authorised officers;
  - (h) applications under this Act;

As at 03 Nov 2024	
[PCO 00-s0-00]	

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (i) fees and charges payable under this Act and the recovery of those fees and charges.
- (3) Without limiting subsection (1), the regulations may
  - (a) without limiting section 34(1), declare that doing, or omitting to do, a specified thing, or a thing within a specified class of things
    - (i) constitutes a breach of the general public health duty; or
    - (ii) does not constitute a breach of the general public health duty;
  - (b) specify or provide for guidelines for complying with the general public health duty;
  - (c) declare a specified activity, or an activity within a specified class of activities, to be a public health risk activity or not to be a public health risk activity;
  - (d) declare a specified public health risk, or a public health risk within a specified class of public health risks
    - (i) to be a material public health risk or a serious public health risk; or
    - (ii) not to be a material public health risk or a serious public health risk;
  - (e) require things to be done in relation to the prevention, assessment or management of public health risks;
  - (f) without limiting paragraph (e), require the preparation, implementation and monitoring of, and reporting on, risk management plans in relation to public health risks;
  - (g) regulate or prohibit the manufacture, transport, storage, supply, use or disposal of anything that is a public health risk;
  - (h) without limiting paragraph (g), provide that any activity or thing, or the supply of any goods or services, is required to meet a specified standard, or comply with specified conditions, to prevent a public health risk;

page 252	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

- (i) regulate or prohibit the advertising of
  - (i) any public health risk activity; or
  - (ii) the supply or use of anything that is a public health risk;
- (j) require specified information to be provided to an appropriate enforcement agency by a specified person in relation to
  - (i) any public health risk activity carried on or proposed to be carried on; or
  - (ii) the supply or use of anything that is a public health risk;
- (k) specify the criteria and parameters that are to be applied in monitoring compliance with this Act;
- (l) provide that a failure to comply with the regulations constitutes grounds for the issue of an improvement notice or enforcement order.
- (4) Without limiting subsection (1), the regulations may
  - (a) provide for offences against the regulations and prescribe penalties
    - (i) for an individual not exceeding a fine of \$50 000;
    - (ii) for a body corporate not exceeding a fine of \$200 000;
  - (b) prescribe daily penalties for offences against the regulations
    - (i) for an individual not exceeding a fine of \$10 000;
    - (ii) for a body corporate not exceeding a fine of \$50 000.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### **305.** Regulations may adopt codes or legislation

(1) In this section —

*code* means a code, standard, rule, specification or other document, published in or outside Australia, that does not by itself have legislative effect in this State;

*subsidiary legislation* includes rules, regulations, instructions, local laws and by-laws.

- (2) Regulations may adopt, either wholly or in part or with modifications
  - (a) any code; or
  - (b) any subsidiary legislation made, determined or issued under any other Act or under any Act of the Commonwealth, another State or a Territory.
- (3) The adoption may be by
  - (a) incorporating the code or subsidiary legislation in the regulations; or
  - (b) incorporating the code or subsidiary legislation by reference.
- (4) If regulations adopt by reference a code or subsidiary legislation, other than any subsidiary legislation to which the *Interpretation Act 1984* section 41 applies
  - (a) the code or subsidiary legislation is adopted as existing or in force when the regulations are made; and
  - (b) any amendments made to the code or subsidiary legislation after the regulations are made have no legal effect as part of the regulations unless they are specifically adopted by later regulations or a later amendment to the regulations.
- (5) If regulations adopt by reference any subsidiary legislation to which the *Interpretation Act 1984* section 41 applies, the

page 254

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00] subsidiary legislation is adopted as existing or in force from time to time.

- (6) Subsections (4) and (5) do not apply if regulations state that a particular text is adopted.
- (7) If regulations adopted by reference a code or subsidiary legislation to which subsection (4) applies, the Chief Health Officer must
  - (a) ensure that a copy of the code or subsidiary legislation, including any amendments made to it from time to time that have been adopted, is available, without charge, for public inspection; and
  - (b) if the code or subsidiary legislation, or any part of the code or subsidiary legislation, is in a language other than English, ensure that an accurate English translation of the code or subsidiary legislation, or of the relevant part, is also available, without charge, for public inspection; and
  - (c) publish a notice in the *Gazette* giving details of where those documents may be inspected or obtained.

#### **Division 6** — **Review of Act**

#### **306.** Review of Act

- (1) The Minister must carry out a review of the operation and effectiveness of this Act
  - (a) as soon as is practicable after the expiry of the period of 5 years beginning on the day on which this section comes into operation; and
  - (b) after that, at intervals of not more than 5 years.
- (2) The Minister must
  - (a) prepare a report based on each review; and
  - (b) cause it to be laid before each House of Parliament as soon as is practicable after it is prepared.

As at 03 Nov 2024	Official Version	page 255
[PCO 00-s0-00]	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	

#### **306A.** Review of amendments made by *Public Health Amendment* (*Immunisation Requirements for Enrolment*) Act 2019

(1) In this section —

relevant amendments means —

- (a) the amendments made to this Act by the *Public Health Amendment (Immunisation Requirements for Enrolment) Act 2019* section 8; and
- (b) the amendments made to the School Education Act 1999 by the Public Health Amendment (Immunisation Requirements for Enrolment) Act 2019.
- (2) The Minister must review the operation and effectiveness of the relevant amendments, and prepare a report based on the review, as soon as practicable after the 3<sup>rd</sup> anniversary of the day on which the *Public Health Amendment (Immunisation Requirements for Enrolment) Act 2019* section 1 comes into operation.
- (3) The Minister must cause the report to be laid before each House of Parliament as soon as practicable after it is prepared, but not later than 12 months after the 3<sup>rd</sup> anniversary.

[Section 306A inserted: No. 14 of 2019 s. 12.]

#### **306B.** Review of amendments made by *Public Health Amendment* (*Safe Access Zones*) *Act 2021*

(1) The Minister must review the operation and effectiveness of the amendments made to this Act by the *Public Health Amendment* (*Safe Access Zones*) Act 2021, and prepare a report based on the review, as soon as practicable after the 5<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the day on which the *Public Health Amendment (Safe Access Zones) Act 2021* section 4 comes into operation.

page 256

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00] (2) The Minister must cause the report to be laid before each House of Parliament as soon as practicable after it is prepared, but not later than 12 months after the 5<sup>th</sup> anniversary.

[Section 306B inserted: No. 9 of 2021 s. 5.]

#### **306C.** Review of amendments made by *Abortion Legislation Reform Act 2023*

- (1) The Minister must review the operation and effectiveness of the amendments made to this Act by the *Abortion Legislation Reform Act 2023*, and prepare a report based on the review, as soon as practicable after the 5<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the day on which the *Abortion Legislation Reform Act 2023* section 15 comes into operation.
- (2) The Minister must cause the report to be laid before each House of Parliament as soon as practicable after it is prepared, but not later than 12 months after the 5<sup>th</sup> anniversary.

[Section 306C inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 15.]

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

## Part 20 — Transitional and savings provisions

#### **307.** Terms used

(1) In this Part —

Health Act means the Act that —

- (a) before its renaming by the *Public Health (Consequential Provisions) Act 2016*, is known as the *Health Act 1911*; and
- (b) after its renaming by the *Public Health (Consequential Provisions) Act 2016*, is known as the *Health (Miscellaneous Provisions) Act 1911*.
- (2) If a term has or, before the deletion of the relevant provision by the *Public Health (Consequential Provisions) Act 2016*, had a meaning in the Health Act, it has the same meaning in this Part unless the contrary intention appears.

#### **308.** Application of *Interpretation Act 1984*

The provisions of this Part do not prejudice or affect the application of the *Interpretation Act 1984* to and in relation to the deletions of provisions of the Health Act effected by the *Public Health (Consequential Provisions) Act 2016.* 

## **309.** References to *Health Act 1911* and *Health (Miscellaneous Provisions) Act 1911*

A reference in a written law or document to the *Health Act 1911* or the *Health (Miscellaneous Provisions) Act 1911* may, if the context permits, be taken to be a reference to this Act.

## **310.** Reference to Chief Health Officer to be temporarily read as Executive Director, Public Health for purposes of Part 17

Until section 311 comes into operation, the reference to the Chief Health Officer in section 267(4)(a) is to be taken to be a

page 258

Official Version As a Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

reference to the Executive Director, Public Health in the Department.

## **311.** Executive Director, Public Health to hold office as Chief Health Officer

- The person (the *incumbent*) who, immediately before the day on which this section comes into operation (the *commencement day*), holds the office of Executive Director, Public Health in the Department —
  - (a) is to be taken to be designated under section 11 as the Chief Health Officer; and
  - (b) is to be taken to be designated for a term of office beginning on the commencement day that is the balance of the incumbent's term of office (the *residual term*) as Executive Director, Public Health remaining immediately before the commencement day.
- (2) Subsection (1)(b) does not prevent the incumbent from again being designated as Chief Health Officer when the residual term expires.
- (3) Regardless of section 12(3), if the remuneration that the incumbent would have been entitled to receive as Executive Director, Public Health during the residual term is greater than the remuneration determined for the position of Chief Health Officer by the Salaries and Allowances Tribunal, the incumbent is entitled to receive that greater remuneration during the residual term.

## **312.** Environmental health officers to be authorised officers for certain purposes

(1) If, immediately before this section comes into operation, a person holds an appointment as an environmental health officer

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

under the Health Act, then, on this section coming into operation, the person is to be taken —

- (a) to have been designated as an authorised officer under section 24(1) by the local government that appointed the person as an environmental health officer; and
- (b) to have been so designated for the purposes of
  - (i) Parts 8, 9, 14 and 16; and
  - (ii) the Health Act sections 145(1), 157(2), 173
    (paragraph (a) of the definition of *authorised person*), 181, 183, 184(1), 227(1), 228(1), 234(1), 257, 262(3), 265(1), 267(1)(c), 268(a), 277(1)(b) and (3), 280(2), 349(1), 351(1), (2) and (5), 352(1) and (2), 358(2) and 375; and
  - (iii) the Dog Act 1976; and
  - (iv) the Tobacco Products Control Act 2006; and
  - (v) the Food Act 2008; and
  - (vi) the *Cat Act 2011*.
- (2) If, under the Health Act section 30(1), the local governments of 2 or more districts have joined in the appointment of a person to whom subsection (1) applies, the person is to be taken to have been designated as an authorised officer, for the purposes referred to in subsection (1)(b), by those local governments acting jointly under section 24(4).
- (3) This section does not limit or affect the power of a local government, or local governments acting jointly, to revoke or vary the designation, as an authorised officer, of a person to whom subsection (1) applies.

[313-320. Have not come into operation.]

page 260

Official Version As at 03 Nov 2024 Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au [PCO 00-s0-00]

## 321. Transitional provisions for *Blood and Tissue (Transmissible Diseases) Regulations 1985*

The *Blood and Tissue (Transmissible Diseases) Regulations 1985* continue in force after this section comes into operation as if those regulations were regulations made under section 304.

#### **322.** Transitional regulations

(1) In this section —

*specified* means specified or described in the regulations;

#### transitional matter —

- (a) means a matter or issue of a transitional nature that arises as a result of
  - (i) the enactment of this Act; or
  - (ii) the amendments and repeals effected by the *Public Health (Consequential Provisions) Act 2016*;

and

- (b) includes a saving or application matter.
- (2) If there is not sufficient provision in this Act for dealing with a transitional matter, regulations under this Act may prescribe all matters that are required or necessary or convenient to be prescribed for dealing with the matter.
- (3) Regulations made under subsection (2) may provide that specified provisions of a written law
  - (a) do not apply to or in relation to any matter; or
  - (b) apply with specified modifications to or in relation to any matter.

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

- (4) If regulations made under subsection (2) provide that a specified state of affairs is taken to have existed, or not to have existed, on and from a day that is earlier than the day on which the regulations are published in the *Gazette* but not earlier than the day this section comes into operation, the regulations have effect according to their terms.
- (5) If regulations made under subsection (2) contain a provision referred to in subsection (4), the provision does not operate so as
  - (a) to affect in a manner prejudicial to any person (other than the State or an authority of the State) the rights of that person existing before the day of publication of those regulations; or
  - (b) to impose liabilities on any person (other than the State or an authority of the State) in respect of anything done or omitted to be done before the day of publication of those regulations.
- (6) Regulations made under subsection (2) in relation to a matter referred to in subsection (3) must be made within such period as is reasonably and practicably necessary to deal with a transitional matter.

page 262

Official Version As Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

## Part 21 — Transitional provisions for *Abortion* Legislation Reform Act 2023

[Heading inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 16.]

#### 323. Term used: commencement day

In this Part —

*commencement day* means the day on which the *Abortion Legislation Reform Act 2023* section 16 comes into operation.

[Section 323 inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 16.]

#### 324. Decisions made under *Health (Miscellaneous Provisions)* Act 1911 s. 334(7)(a) before commencement day

- (1) This section applies if
  - (a) before commencement day under the *Health* (*Miscellaneous Provisions*) Act 1911 section 334(7)(a) 2
     medical practitioners agree that the performance of an abortion on a person is justified; and
  - (b) immediately before commencement day the abortion has not yet been performed on the person.
- (2) On and after commencement day, to the extent that section 202ME(1) applies to the performance of the abortion
  - (a) the requirements referred to in section 202ME(1)(a) and(b) are taken to have been complied with; and
  - (b) a medical practitioner is authorised under that section to perform the abortion.

[Section 324 inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 16.]

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

Public Health Act 2016		
Part 21	Transitional provisions for Abortion Legislation Reform Act 2023	

#### 325. Applications made under *Health (Miscellaneous Provisions)* Act 1911 s. 334(9) before commencement day

If, immediately before commencement day, an application made to the Children's Court under the *Health (Miscellaneous Provisions) Act 1911* section 334(9) has not been determined by the Children's Court, the application is taken to have been discontinued on commencement day.

[Section 325 inserted: No. 20 of 2023 s. 16.]

page 264

Official Version A Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

## Notes

This is a compilation of the *Public Health Act 2016* and includes amendments made by other written laws. For provisions that have come into operation see the compilation table. For provisions that have not yet come into operation see the uncommenced provisions table.

### **Compilation table**

	-		
Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Public Health Act 2016	18 of 2016	25 Jul 2016	Pt. 1 (other than s. 3-5): 25 Jul 2016 (see s. 2(a)); s. 3-5: 26 Jul 2016 (see s. 2(b)(i)); Pt. 17: 26 Jul 2016 (see s. 2(b)(ii)); Pt. 19 (other than Div. 1, 3 and 4): 26 Jul 2016 (see s. 2(b)(iii)); Pt. 20 (s. 310 and 322): 26 Jul 2016 (see s. 2(b)(iv)); Pt. 2 Div. 1 (except s. 7 and 8), Div. 2-4, Pt. 18 Div. 1 and 2 and Pt. 20 (s. 307-309, 311 and 312): 24 Jan 2017 (see s. 2(c) and <i>Gazette</i> 10 Jan 2017 p. 163); Pt. 2 Div. 5, Pt. 3, 4, 9, 11-13, 15 and 16, Pt. 19 Div. 3 and 4 and Pt. 20 (s. 321): 20 Sep 2017 (see s. 2(c) and Gazette 19 Sep 2017 p. 4879); Pt. 5, 8 and 14, Pt. 18 Div. 3 and Pt. 19 Div. 1 (but only s. 294): 4 Jun 2024 (see s. 2(c) and SL 2024/65 cl. 2)
Public Health (Consequential Provisions) Act 2016 Pt. 5 Div. 18	19 of 2016	25 Jul 2016	20 Sep 2017 (see s. 2(1)(c) and <i>Gazette</i> 19 Sep 2017 p. 4880)
Local Government Legislation Amendment Act 2016 Pt. 3 Div. 28	26 of 2016	21 Sep 2016	21 Jan 2017 (see s. 2(b) and Gazette 20 Jan 2017 p. 648)

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Health Practitioner Regulation National Law (WA) Amendment Act 2018 s. 117	4 of 2018	19 Apr 2018	1 Dec 2018 (see s. 2(d) and <i>Gazette</i> 13 Nov 2018 p. 4427-8)
Public Health Amendment (Immunisation Requirements for Enrolment) Act 2019 Pt. 2	14 of 2019	5 Jul 2019	s. 3: 5 Jul 2019 (see s. 2(a)); s. 4-12: 22 Jul 2019 (see s. 2(b) and <i>Gazette</i> 19 Jul 2019 p. 2841)
Public Health Amendment (COVID-19 Response) Act 2020	33 of 2020	21 Aug 2020	s. 1 and 2: 21 Aug 2020 (see s. 2(1)(a)); Act other than s. 1 and 2: 12 Sep 2020 (see s. 2(1)(b) and SL 2020/153 cl. 2)
Public Health Amendment (Safe Access Zones) Act 2021	9 of 2021	17 Aug 2021	s. 1 and 2: 17 Aug 2021 (see s. 2(a)); Act other than s. 1 and 2: 18 Aug 2021 (see s. 2(b))
Emergency Management Amendment (Temporary COVID-19 Provisions) Act 2022	33 of 2022	21 Oct 2022	Pt. 2 Div. 2 Subdiv. 5: 3 Nov 2022 (see s. 2(b) and SL 2022/175 cl. 2); Pt. 3 Div. 3: 3 Nov 2024 (see s. 2(c) and SL 2022/175 cl. 2)
Directors' Liability Reform Act 2023 Pt. 3 Div. 51	9 of 2023	4 Apr 2023	5 Apr 2023 (see s. 2(j))
Abortion Legislation Reform Act 2023 Pt. 3	20 of 2023	27 Sep 2023	27 Mar 2024 (see s. 2(b) and SL 2024/21 cl. 2)

## Uncommenced provisions table

To view the text of the uncommenced provisions see *Acts as passed* on the WA Legislation website.

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
<i>Public Health Act 2016</i> s. 7 and 8, Pt. 6, 7 and 10, s. 295 and 296 and Pt. 20 (s. 313-320)	18 of 2016	25 Jul 2016	To be proclaimed (see s. 2(c))

page 266	Official Version	As at 03 Nov 2024
	Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au	[PCO 00-s0-00]

## **Defined terms**

[This is a list of terms defined and the provisions where they are defined. The list is not part of the law.]

Defined term	<b>Provision</b> (s)
abortion drug	
activity licence	
acute rheumatic fever	
Advisory Panel	
affected person	
agency	
applicant	
appropriate enforcement agency	
approved form	
assessment	
Australian Immunisation Register	
authorisation	76(1), 181(1), 198(1)
authorised officer	
CEO	
certificate of registration	
certificate requirement	
Chief Health Officer	
child	
child care service	
class A	
code	
commencement day	
Commissioner of Police	
community kindergarten	
compliance plan	
compulsory education period	
confidential information	
contact person	
corresponding law	
corresponding provision corresponding public health law	
Crown	
Crown authority	
current	
Department	
departmental officer	
designate	
designated officer	
designation	

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00]

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### Defined terms

directing practitioner	202MF(1)
direction	
disability	
dispense	
distribute	
emergency area	
emergency management	
emergency management purposes	
emergency officer	
emergency power	
employed in the Department	
enforcement agency	
enforcement order	
engage in conduct	
enrolment	
environmental health officer	4(1)
exempt child	
exemption	
exemption-holder	
exempt person	
exposed person	132
general public health duty	4(1)
guardian	
guidelines	
harm	4(1)
Health Act	
health profession	
health professional	
health service	
health service provider	202MA
hotel	
hotel-quarantined person	202G
IDEC declaration	4(1), 202A(1)
IDEC-directed person	160(4), 187(4)
identity card	
immunisation certificate	
immunisation status	
impaired person	
improvement notice	
incapable person	
incumbent	
informant	
information	• • •
information sharing agency	

page 268

Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

inquirer	
inquiry	
judicial officer	
licensable activity	
local public health plan	
material public health risk	
medical examination	
medical practitioner	
medicine	
midwife	
Minister	
needle and syringe programme	
non-SES organisation	
notifiable infectious disease	
notifiable infectious disease-related condition	
nurse	
nurse practitioner	
occupier	
officer	
order	
parent	
patient	
perform an abortion	
performs an abortion	
person	
person A	
personal details	
person in charge	
pharmacist	
poison	
premises	
premises at which abortions are provided	
prescribe	
prescribed condition of health	
prescribing practitioner	
prescription	
primary clinical supervisor	
primary practitioner	
private hospital service provider	
production requirement	
protected person	
public authority	
public health	
public health emergency	

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

#### Defined terms

public health official	
public health order	
public health plan	
public health risk	
public health risk activity	
public health state of emergency	
public health state of emergency declaration	
publish	
quarantine direction	
reasonably suspects	
record	
recording	
refusing practitioner	
registered health practitioner	
registrable activity	64
relative	99, 115, 132, 155, 177
relevant amendments	
relevant counselling	
relevant health profession	
relevant information	
relevant officer	
relevant person 100(1), 106(3), 124(3	), 158(1), 185(1), 202MA
relevant to an offence	
relevant to an offence remote communication	
relevant to an offence	
relevant to an offence remote communication	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist responsible person	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist responsible person reviewable decisions	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist responsible person reviewable decisions rheumatic heart disease safe access zone	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist responsible person reviewable decisions rheumatic heart disease	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist responsible person reviewable decisions rheumatic heart disease safe access zone sample	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist responsible person reviewable decisions rheumatic heart disease safe access zone sample school senior next of kin	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist responsible person reviewable decisions rheumatic heart disease safe access zone sample school senior next of kin senior police officer serious public health incident power	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist responsible person reviewable decisions rheumatic heart disease safe access zone sample school senior next of kin senior police officer serious public health incident power	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist responsible person reviewable decisions rheumatic heart disease safe access zone sample school senior next of kin senior police officer	
relevant to an offence	
relevant to an offence remote communication requesting person required information residual term responsible agency responsible Minister responsible pathologist responsible person reviewable decisions rheumatic heart disease safe access zone sample school senior next of kin serious public health incident power serious public health risk specified	

page 270

Official Version A Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au

. 1 .	4/12 2022 (4
student	
student register	
subsidiary legislation	
supervising person	
supply	
test order	
thing	
transitional matter	
unqualified person	), (4), (5), (6), (7) and (8)
urgently notifiable infectious disease	
urgently notifiable infectious disease-related condition	4(1)
vaccine preventable notifiable infectious disease	4(1)
vary	64
vehicle	4(1)
vessel	4(1)
welfare services	
working day	4(1)
World Health Organization	

© State of Western Australia 2024.

This work is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International Licence (CC BY 4.0). To view relevant information and for a link to a copy of the licence, visit <u>www.legislation.wa.gov.au</u>. Attribute work as: © State of Western Australia 2024. By Authority: GEOFF O. LAWN, Government Printer

As at 03 Nov 2024 [PCO 00-s0-00] Official Version Published on www.legislation.wa.gov.au